# **FUGLEDE–KADISON DETERMINANTS AND SOFIC ENTROPY**

### Ben Hayes



**Abstract.** We relate Fuglede–Kadison determinants to entropy of finitely-presented algebraic actions in essentially complete generality. We show that if  $f \in$  $M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  is injective as a left multiplication operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ , then the topological entropy of the action of  $\Gamma$  on the dual of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}f$  is at most the logarithm of the positive Fuglede–Kadison determinant of f, with equality if  $m = n$ . We also prove that when  $m = n$  the measure-theoretic entropy of the action of  $\Gamma$  on the dual of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}f$  is the logarithm of the Fuglede–Kadison determinant of f. This work completely settles the connection between entropy of principal algebraic actions and Fuglede–Kadison determinants in the generality in which dynamical entropy is defined. Our main Theorem partially generalizes results of Li-Thom from amenable groups to sofic groups. Moreover, we show that the obvious full generalization of the Li-Thom theorem for amenable groups is false for general sofic groups. Lastly, we undertake a study of when the Yuzvinskii addition formula fails for a non-amenable sofic group  $\Gamma$ , showing it always fails if  $\Gamma$  contains a nonabelian free group, and relating it to the possible values of  $L^2$ -torsion in general.

#### **Contents**



The author is grateful for support from NSF Grants DMS-1161411 and DMS-0900776. This work is partially supported by the ERC starting grant 257110 RaWG.

*Keywords and phrases*: Sofic entropy, Fuglede–Kadison determinants, Algebraic actions *Mathematics Subject Classification:* Primary 37A35; Secondary 28D15, 22D25, 22D40, 22D15



#### **1 Introduction**

<span id="page-1-0"></span>The goal of this paper is to relate Fuglede–Kadison determinants and entropy of finitely-presented algebraic actions in the largest possible generality. Let Γ be a countable discrete group, and let A be a  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module. We have a natural action of The goal of this paper is to relate Fuglede–Kadison determinants and entropy of finitely-presented algebraic actions in the largest possible generality. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete group, and let  $A$  be a  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ from A into  $\mathbb{T} = \mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z}$  given by

$$
(g\chi)(a) = \chi(g^{-1}a), \quad g \in \Gamma, \ \chi \in \widehat{A}, \ a \in A.
$$

From A-mto  $\mathbb{I} = \mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z}$  given by<br>  $(g\chi)(a) = \chi(g^{-1}a)$ ,  $g \in \Gamma$ ,  $\chi \in \hat{A}$ ,  $a \in A$ .<br>
This action on  $\hat{A}$  by automorphisms is called an algebraic action. We are typically  $(g\chi)(a) = \chi(g^{-1}a), \quad g \in \Gamma, \ \chi \in \Lambda$ <br>This action on  $\widehat{A}$  by automorphisms is called an algemeterested in forgetting the algebraic structure of  $\widehat{A}$ . That is, we wish to think of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright \hat{A}$  as either an action of  $\Gamma$  on a compact metrizable space by homeomorphisms, nis ae<br>teres<br> $\widehat{\phantom{a}}$ This action on A by automorphisms is called an algebraic action. We are typically interested in forgetting the algebraic structure of  $\hat{A}$ . That is, we wish to think o  $\Gamma \curvearrowright \hat{A}$  as either an action of  $\Gamma$  on a com  $\Lambda$  as either an action of T on a compact metrizable space by nomeomorphisms,<br>or an action of  $\Gamma$  on a probability measure space (using the Haar measure on  $\hat{A}$ ,<br>which we denote by  $m_{\hat{A}}$ ) by measure-preserving tr which we denote by  $m_{\hat{A}}$ ) by measure-preserving transformations.

It is trivial by Pontryagin duality that any invariant of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright \hat{A}$  as either a probability measure-preserving action or an action by homeomorphisms comes from a  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module invariant. However, it is unclear what  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module invariants arise in this manner, i.e. which  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  module-invariants only depend upon the action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright \tilde{Z}$  $\begin{array}{c} \text{er a} \\ \text{from} \\ \text{se in} \\ \curvearrowright \hat{A} \end{array}$ when we view this as either a probability measure-preserving action or an action by homeomorphisms. It turns out that most invariants which do only depend upon this manner, i.e. which  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  module-invariants only depend upon the action  $\Gamma \cap A$ <br>when we view this as either a probability measure-preserving action or an action<br>by homeomorphisms. It turns out that most invarian analysis. For instance, ergodicity, mixing, expansiveness can all be expressed in terms of functional analytic objects associated to  $A$  (see [\[Sch95\]](#page-86-0) Lemma 1.2, Theorem 1.6, [\[CL15](#page-85-0)] Theorem 3.1).

The case of finitely presented  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -modules is particularly enlightening. Given of functional analytic objects associated to A (see [Sch95] Lemma 1.2, Theorem 1.6,<br>
[CL15] Theorem 3.1).<br>
The case of finitely presented  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -modules is particularly enlightening. Given<br>  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma)), let f_{pq} = \sum$  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus m} \to \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}, \lambda(f) \colon \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n} \to \ell^2(\Gamma)^m$  by (C(F)),  $let_{pq} = \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{f_{pq}}(g)g$  for  $1 \leq p$ <br>  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ ,  $\lambda(f)$ :  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n} \to \ell^2(\Gamma)^m$  by<br>  $(r(f)\xi)(l)(h) = \sum \sum \xi(s)(hg^{-1})\widehat{f_{sl}}$ 

$$
(r(f)\xi)(l)(h) = \sum_{1 \le s \le m} \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \xi(s)(hg^{-1}) \widehat{f}_{sl}(g), \quad \text{ for } 1 \le l \le n,
$$
  

$$
(\lambda(f)\xi)(l)(h) = \sum_{s \in \Gamma} \widehat{f}_{ls}(g)\xi(s)(g^{-1}h), \quad \text{ for } 1 \le l \le m.
$$

$$
(\lambda(f)\xi)(l)(h) = \sum_{1 \le s \le n} \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{f_{ls}}(g)\xi(s)(g^{-1}h), \quad \text{ for } 1 \le l \le m.
$$

Every finitely-presented  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module is of the form  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ . For  $f \in$  $M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)),$  we will use  $X_f$  for the Pontryagin dual of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ . In this case, the duality between functional analytic properties of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -modules and the dynamics of algebraic actions translates to a duality between dynamics of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$ 

and operator theoretic properties or  $\lambda(f)$ . Regarded as a representation of Γ we call  $\lambda$  the left regular representation.

When  $m = n = 1$ , the action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$  is called a *principal* algebraic action. The entropy of the action  $G \curvearrowright X_f$  has been well-studied, particularly in the principal case. Entropy is an important numerical invariant of actions defined for  $\Gamma = \mathbb{Z}$ by Kolmogorov, Sinaˇı, Adler–Konheim–MacAndrew (see [\[Kol85](#page-85-1)],[\[Sin15](#page-86-1)],[\[AKM65](#page-84-1)]) and for amenable groups by Kieffer and Ornstein-Weiss (see [\[Kie75](#page-85-2)],[\[OW87\]](#page-86-2)). For a probability measure-preserving action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  with  $\Gamma$  amenable, we use  $h_\mu(X, \Gamma)$ for the entropy.

the entropy.<br>For  $\Gamma = \mathbb{Z}^d$  we may identify, in a natural way,  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  as the Laurent polynomial ring  $\mathbb{Z}[u_1^{\pm 1}, \ldots, u_d^{\pm 1}]$ . Under this identification, it is known that the entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$  is

<span id="page-2-0"></span>
$$
\int_{\mathbb{T}^d} \log |f(e^{2\pi i \theta})| \, d\theta. \tag{1}
$$

This was shown for  $\Gamma = \mathbb{Z}$  by Yuzvinksi in [\[Yuz67\]](#page-86-3) and  $\Gamma = \mathbb{Z}^d$  by Lind-Schmidt-Ward in [\[LSW90](#page-86-4)] (both of these results in fact include a complete calculation of entropy in the case of a finitely-presented  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  module for  $\Gamma = \mathbb{Z}, \mathbb{Z}^d$ . This integral is known as the logarithmic Mahler measure of f and is important in number theory.

It was Deninger in [\[Den06](#page-85-3)] who first realized that [\(1\)](#page-2-0) has a natural generalization to noncommutative Γ via Fuglede–Kadison determinants. The Fuglede–Kadison determinant of  $f \in M_n(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$ , denoted  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f)$ , is a natural generalization of the usual determinant in finite-dimensional linear algebra. Here we are defining a determinant of  $\lambda(f)$  and a priori it is not clear how one would do this, as  $\lambda(f)$  operators on an infinite-dimensional space. The crucial analytic object that makes this possible is the group von Neumann algebra. The group von Neumann algebra, which we denote by  $L(\Gamma)$ , is a functional analytic object associated to  $\Gamma$  which "encodes" the structure of the left regular representation. Deninger pointed out the possibility that

$$
h_{m_{X_f}}(X_f, \Gamma) = \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f)
$$

and established that this is the case when f is positive (i.e.  $\lambda(f)$  is a positive operator), invertible in  $\ell^1(\Gamma)$ , and  $\Gamma$  is of polynomial growth. Then Deninger-Schmidt in [\[DS07\]](#page-85-4) show this equality in the principal case was true when Γ is amenable, residually finite and when f is invertible in  $\ell^1(\Gamma)$ . Li in [\[Li12\]](#page-85-5) proved this equality when Γ is amenable and  $\lambda(f)$  is invertible (equivalently f is invertible in  $L(\Gamma)$ ). It was only recently that the connection between entropy and determinants was completely settled in the amenable case by Li-Thom in [\[LT14](#page-86-5)]. Li-Thom equated the entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$  to  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f)$  when  $\Gamma$  is amenable and  $\lambda(f)$  is injective. We remark that the results of Li-Thom are complete for the case of amenable  $\Gamma$ , as Chung-Li showed (see [\[CL15\]](#page-85-0) Theorem 4.11) that if  $\lambda(f)$  is not injective, and  $\Gamma$  is amenable, then the entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$  is infinite and thus cannot be equal to  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f)$ .

Seminal work of Bowen in [\[Bow10b\]](#page-84-2) extended the definition of measure entropy for actions of amenable groups to the much larger class of sofic groups assuming the action has a finite generating partition. Kerr-Li in [\[KL11\]](#page-85-6) removed this generation assumption and also defined topological entropy for actions of sofic groups. Roughly, soficity is the assumption of a sequence of "asymptotic homomorphisms"  $\Gamma \to S_{d_i}$ , where  $S_n$  is the symmetric group on n letters, which when regarded as "almost actions" on  $\{1, \ldots, d_i\}$  are "almost free." Such a sequence is called a *sofic approximation*. The class of sofic groups contains all amenable groups, all residually finite groups, all linear groups and is closed under direct unions and free products with amalgamation over amenable subgroups (see [\[ES11\]](#page-85-7), [\[DKP13\]](#page-85-8), [\[Pau11](#page-86-6)], [\[Pop14](#page-86-7)]). Residually sofic groups are also sofic. Thus sofic groups are a significantly larger class of groups than amenable groups. We remark that there is no known example of a nonsofic group. We use  $h_{\Sigma,\mu}(X,\Gamma)$  for the entropy of a measure-preserving  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  on a standard probability space  $(X, \mu)$  with respect to a sofic approximation  $\Sigma$  of  $\Gamma$  (see Section [5\)](#page-38-0). We use  $h_{\Sigma}(X,\Gamma)$  for the entropy of an action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  by homeomorphisms of a compact metric space X with respect to a sofic approximation  $\Sigma$  of Γ (see Section [3\)](#page-16-0).

Bowen in [\[Bow11\]](#page-84-3) proved the equality between entropy and Fuglede–Kadison determinants when f is invertible in  $\ell^1(\Gamma)$  and  $\Gamma$  is residually finite. Kerr-Li in [\[KL11](#page-85-6)] then proved this equality when  $\Gamma$  is residually finite and f is invertible in the full  $C^*$ -algebra of Γ. Bowen-Li in [\[BL12\]](#page-85-9) also proved this equality when Γ is residually finite and  $f$  is a Laplacian operator. Notice that all of these results are only valid when the group is residually finite and all of them require invertibility assumptions on  $\lambda(f)$ , or very specific structure of f. Thus they leave open the relationship between Fuglede–Kadison determinants and entropy for the general case of principal algebraic actions of sofic groups.

In this paper, we completely settle the connection between Fuglede–Kadison determinants and entropy for principal algebraic actions under the utmost minimal hypotheses. This connection is a consequence of the following result (the principal case being  $m = n = 1$ , which is the main Theorem of the paper.

**Theorem 1.1.** *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* Σ. *Fix a*  $f$  ∈  $M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$ 

- (i): The topological entropy of  $\Gamma \cap X_f$  (with respect to  $\Sigma$ ) is finite if and only if  $\lambda(f)$  is injective as an operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ .
- (ii): *If*  $m = n$ , and  $\lambda(f)$  *is injective as an operator on*  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ , *then*

<span id="page-3-0"></span>
$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) = h_{\Sigma, m_{X_f}}(X_f, \Gamma) = \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f).
$$

(iii): *If*  $m \neq n$  *and*  $\lambda(f)$  *is injective, then* 

$$
h_{\Sigma,m_{X_f}}(X_f,\Gamma) \le h_{\Sigma}(X_f,\Gamma) \le \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f).
$$

Since  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f)$  is manifestly less than  $\infty$ , part (i) implies that if  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ and  $\lambda(f)$  is not injective, then the topological entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$  for  $f \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  cannot be equal to  $\log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f)$ . Combining this observation with part (i) of the Theorem settles the connection between entropy of principal algebraic actions and Fuglede– Kadison determinants for actions of sofic groups (i.e. the class of groups for which dynamical entropy is defined). Part (i) is a trivial consequence of the main results of our results in  $[Hay]$  $[Hay]$  (see Theorem [6.16](#page-75-1) of this paper). Thus we focus on (ii),(iii) for most of the paper.

Let us mention why the above theorem is essentially optimal even in the nonprincipal case. First, as previously mentioned,  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f)$  is always less than  $\infty$ , so by (i) there cannot be any connection to Fuglede–Kadison determinants and topological entropy if  $\lambda(f)$  is not injective as a left multiplication operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ . Secondly,  $h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) \neq \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f)$  in general when  $m \neq n$  even if  $\lambda(f)$  is injective. For example, let  $n \in \mathbb{Z} \setminus \{0\}$ , and  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  and set  $\frac{1}{2}$ 

$$
A = \begin{bmatrix} \alpha \\ n \end{bmatrix} \in M_{2,1}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).
$$

Then  $X_A$  is a subgroup of  $(\mathbb{Z}/n\mathbb{Z})^{\Gamma}$  and hence the topological entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_A$ is at most  $log n$  (the same is true for the measure-theoretic entropy). However, a simple calculation shows that

$$
\log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(A) = \frac{1}{2} \log \det_{L(\Gamma)} (\alpha^* \alpha + n^2)
$$

which is strictly bigger than  $log(n)$ , if  $\alpha \neq 0$ . Thus, the inequality in (iii) is not always an equality.

Lastly, sofic groups are the largest class of groups  $\Gamma$  for which  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f) \geq 1$  for all  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ . The statement that  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f) \geq 1$  for all  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  is called the determinant conjecture. The fact that  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f) \geq 1$  is key in the proof of Theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) as well as the Li-Thom Theorem. Let us suppose, for the sake of argument, that one develops a good definition of entropy for non-sofic groups. Such a definition would likely have similar nonnegative properties as sofic entropy. In particular if there is a connection between entropy and Fuglede–Kadison determinants analogous to Theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) for nonsofic groups, then the determinant conjecture should be true. As the proof of Theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) as well as [\[LT14\]](#page-86-5) rely on the fact that  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f) \ge$ 1 for all  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ , it is likely that any hypothetical version of entropy for nonsofic groups would rely on knowing the determinant conjecture and would not be a likely route to prove the determinant conjecture. Since it is unclear how to prove this conjecture for *any* group which is not known to be sofic, it seems unlikely to generalize Theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) to any potential definition of entropy for a nonsofic group.

In the amenable case the results of [\[LT14\]](#page-86-5) are more general as Li-Thom relate the this conjecture for *any* group which is not known to be sofic, it seems unlikely to generalize Theorem 1.1 to any potential definition of entropy for a nonsofic group.<br>In the amenable case the results of [LT14] are more the  $L^2$ -torsion of a  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module A. The  $L^2$ -torsion is one of several invariants which fall under the name  $\hat{L}^2$ -invariants, all of which are functional analytic invariants of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -modules defined via the group von Neumann algebra. See [\[Luc02\]](#page-86-8) for a good introduction to  $L^2$ -invariants. Part (ii) of Theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) is the "base case" for sofic groups of the results of Li-Thom. This begs the questions of whether our results can be further generalized to show that the entropy of an algebraic action is the  $L^2$ -torsion of the dual module. The next proposition (a simple application of known results on  $L^2$ -torsion and basic facts about sofic entropy) shows that a generalization of Theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) in this direction is not possible for a totally general sofic group.

PROPOSITION 1.2. Let  $\Gamma$  *be a cocompact lattice in*  $SO(n,1)$  *with* n odd. Then:

- (i): Γ *is a sofic group,*
- (ii): *the*  $L^2$ -torsion of the trivial  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module  $\mathbb Z$  is defined,
- (iii): *for every sofic approximation* Σ *of* Γ *one has*

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\mathbb{T}, \Gamma) \neq \rho^{(2)}(\mathbb{Z}, \Gamma),
$$
  

$$
h_{\Sigma, m_{\mathbb{T}}}(\mathbb{T}, \Gamma) \neq \rho^{(2)}(\mathbb{Z}, \Gamma).
$$

In the case  $n$  is congruent to 1 modulo 4, we can in fact say that the measuretheoretic entropy of  $\Gamma \cap \mathbb{T}$  with respect to any *random* sofic approximation of  $\Gamma$  is not  $\rho^2(\mathbb{Z}, \Gamma)$  (for a precise statement see Proposition [6.28\)](#page-82-0). It may still be possible to connect torsion to entropy with respect to a random sofic approximation when n is congruent to 3 modulo 4, but these remarks show that such a connection is completely impossible for  $n$  congruent to 1 modulo 4. Thus there is no possible generalization of the Li-Thom theorem (using sofic entropy) for cocompact lattices in  $SO(n,1)$  for *n* congruent to 1 modulo .4

After establishing Theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) in the amenable case, the remaining piece Li-Thom use to complete the connection between entropy and  $L^2$ -torsion for amenable groups is the Yuzvinskiˇı addition formula, which says that entropy is additive under exact sequences of algebraic actions. We show that the Yuzvinskii addition formula is false for many nonamenable groups in this paper. Our main result in this direction is the following.

**Theorem 1.3.** *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* Σ. *Suppose that either* Γ *contains a nonabelian free group, or that* Γ *contains a subgroup with defined and nonzero* L2*-torsion. Then Yuzvinskiˇı's addition formula fails for* Γ. *That is, there is an exact sequence*

 $0 \longrightarrow A \longrightarrow B \longrightarrow C \longrightarrow 0,$ 

*of countable* Z(Γ)*-modules so that*

$$
\implies A \longrightarrow B \longrightarrow C
$$
  
les so that  

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{B}, \Gamma) \neq h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) + h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{C}, \Gamma).
$$

*Further, we can choose* A, B, C *to be finitely presented.*

The main ingredients of the proof of the above Theorem are the arguments of Li-Thom as well as a standard counterexample of the theory due to Ornstein-Weiss. The only current version of nonamenable entropy for which there is some hope of having a Yuzvinskiĭ addition formula is the f-invariant entropy defined for actions

526 B. HAYES GAFA

of free groups by Bowen in  $Bow10c$ . For example, a Yuzvinskii addition formula is known for f-invariant entropy for actions on totally disconnected abelian groups by [\[BG14\]](#page-85-11). The f-invariant can be regarded as sofic entropy with respect to a *random* sofic approximation and has many properties that general sofic entropy does not: it satisfies a Rokhlin formula (see [\[BG14\]](#page-85-11)), a subgroup formula (see [\[Sew14](#page-86-9)]) and an ergodic decomposition formula (see [\[Sew\]](#page-86-10)). Motivated by the properties that f-invariant entropy enjoys, and the possibility of a Yuzvinski addition formula, we prove a version of Theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) for Bowen's f-invariant entropy. We use  $\mathbb{F}_r$  for the free group on r letters.

**Theorem 1.4.** *Let*  $h \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\mathbb{F}_r))$  *and suppose*  $\lambda(h)$  *is injective. Then*  $f_{m_{X_h}}(X_h, \mathbb{F}_r) \leq \log \det_{L(\mathbb{F}_r)}^+(h)$ ,

with equality if  $m = n$ .

We remark that it follows automatically from the preceding theorem and the techniques of Li-Thom that if one proves a totally general Yuzvinskii addition formula for f-invariant entropy for actions of free groups, then automatically one equates the f-invariant entropy of an algebraic action with the  $L^2$ -torsion of the dual module.

Combining with our previous work in [\[Hay\]](#page-85-10), as well as the techniques given in [\[LL13](#page-85-12)], we have an application related to metric mean dimension of actions. For the definition of metric mean dimension of an action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  on a compact metrizable space X, denoted mdim<sub>Σ, $M(X, \Gamma)$ </sub>, see [\[Li14](#page-85-13)]. It is clear from the definition that if [LL13], we nave an application related to metric mean dimension of actions. For the definition of metric mean dimension of an action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  on a compact metrizable space X, denoted mdim<sub> $\Sigma,M$ </sub>(X,  $\Gamma$ ), see [Li14]. It not every action with zero metric mean dimension can be "built" out of actions with finite entropy (to be precise, it is an open problem if every it is an open problem if every action with zero metric mean dimension is an inverse limit of actions with finite entropy). We use our results to show that for algebraic actions coming from finitely presented  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -modules zero metric mean dimension is equivalent to finite topological entropy.

**Theorem 1.5.** *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation Let*  $\Xi$   $\Xi$   $\Xi$  *Let*  $\Gamma$  *be a countable discrete sofic group w*<br>  $\Sigma$ . Let *A be a finitely presented*  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module. Then  $h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A})$ , Σ. Let A be a finitely presented  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module. Then  $h_{\Sigma}(A,\Gamma) < \infty$  if and only if **Theorem 1**<br>Σ. Let A be<br>mdim<sub>Σ,M</sub>( $\widehat{A}$ ,  $\text{mdim}_{\Sigma M}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) = 0.$ 

In many cases, we can replace the assumption in the preceding theorem that A is finitely presented with A being finitely generated. This is related to whether or not Γ satisfies the Ativah conjecture (see Section [6\)](#page-61-0).

Let us briefly summarize the differences between our proof of Theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) and previous proofs of special cases of Theorem [1.1.](#page-3-0) To simplify the discussion, we stick to the principal case, so fix a  $f \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ . We only summarize the proof of

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) \ge \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f),
$$

as the upper bound is simpler. Given a sofic approximation  $\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i}$  extend  $\sigma_i$ to a map  $\sigma_i: \mathbb{C}(\Gamma) \to M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C})$  by

LEDE-KADISON DETERMINANTS AND SOFIC E
$$
\sigma_i(\alpha) = \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{\alpha}(g) \sigma_i(g), \quad \text{if } \alpha = \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{\alpha}(g) g.
$$

In order to make sense of the above sum, we view  $S_{d_i} \subseteq M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C})$  as permutation matrices. Note that  $\sigma_i(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)) \subseteq M_{d_i}(\mathbb{Z})$ . Thus we can view  $\sigma_i(f)$  as a homomorphism  $\mathbb{T}^{d_i} \to \mathbb{T}^{d_i}$ .

Previous proofs consisted of a two step process. First, one bounds the entropy from below by the exponential growth rate of the size of the kernel of  $\sigma_i(f)$  as a homomorphism  $\mathbb{T}^{d_i} \to \mathbb{T}^{d_i}$ . This either requires knowing that  $\sigma_i(f) \in GL_{d_i}(\mathbb{R})$  or having "good control" over the kernel of  $\sigma_i(f)$  as an operator  $\mathbb{C}^{d_i} \to \mathbb{C}^{d_i}$ . This "good control" of the kernel in previous results could only be achieved when  $f$  is either a very specific operator (such as the Laplace operators consider by Bowen-Li) or when  $\Gamma$  is amenable. In this step, both the invertibility hypothesis on f and the fact that Γ was residually finite played an important role in the nonamenable case. For instance, the fact that  $\Gamma$  is residually finite allowed one to take  $\sigma_i$  to be an honest homomorphism.

<span id="page-7-0"></span>The second step is to prove that

$$
\det^+(\sigma_i(f))^{1/d_i} \to \det^+_{L(\Gamma)}(f),\tag{2}
$$

we call this the *determinant approximation*. Here  $\det^{+}(A)$  for  $A \in M_n(\mathbb{C})$  is defined to be the product of all nonzero singular values of A (with repetition). All previous results on Fuglede–Kadison determinants and entropy use [\(2\)](#page-7-0), however we suspect that this approximation is false in general. We will discuss at the end of the introduction why we believe that previous proofs of special cases of [\(2\)](#page-7-0) rely on various heavily simplifying assumptions, and do not indicate or even suggest that the general result is true.

Because of the possibility that the determinant approximation is false, we must avoid determinant approximations and so we need genuinely new techniques to prove Theorem [1.1.](#page-3-0) Instead of bounding the entropy from below by the exponential growth rate of the size of the kernel, our approach is to bound the entropy from below by the exponential growth rate of the size of the "approximate kernel" of  $\sigma_i(f)$  as a homomorphism  $\mathbb{T}^{d_i} \to \mathbb{T}^{d_i}$ . This is achieved by a simple compactness argument, and in this case the lower bound becomes an equality. No previous proof of the relationship between determinants and entropy used this method. The approach using the "approximate kernel" has two main advantages. First, to compute the entropy, we are allowed to replace the "approximate kernel" of  $\sigma_i(f)$  with the "approximate" kernel" of any operator "close" to  $\sigma_i(f)$ . Using that  $\lambda(f)$  is injective we show that we can choose such a perturbation of  $\sigma_i(f)$  to be in  $GL_d(\mathbb{R})$ , which simplifies many of the technicalities involved. Most importantly, counting the size of the "approximate kernel" instead of the actual kernel has the desirable effect of increasing previous lower bounds on entropy. It turns out that these lower bounds are improved enough to completely avoid approximations such as [\(2\)](#page-7-0). This is the first proof of equality

between Fuglede–Kadison determinants and entropy which does not use the determinant approximation. We remark that perturbations of  $\sigma_i(f)$  were used in [\[Li12](#page-85-5)] (for slightly different purposes) in the case where  $\Gamma$  is amenable and  $\lambda(f)$  is invertible. However, [\[Li12](#page-85-5)] does not use our "approximate kernel" approach and so still has to use  $(2)$ .

As we mentioned before, we believe that previous results establishing special cases of the determinant approximation are too specific to indicate its validity in general. Most of these results require an invertibility hypothesis on  $f$ . These invertibility hypotheses imply a uniform lower bound on the smallest singular value of  $\sigma_i(f)$  and make [\(2\)](#page-7-0) a simple consequence of weak∗ convergence of spectral measures. In the presence of singular values close to zero, weak∗-convergence is not strong enough to conclude [\(2\)](#page-7-0). As all of these results implicitly assume an absence of small singular values they do not indicate how to approach the determinant approximation when  $\lambda(f)$  is injective and not invertible, since  $\sigma_i(f)$  will always have singular values close to zero in this case.

There are essentially only three special cases where [\(2\)](#page-7-0) has been established without implicitly assuming any lower bounds on singular values, these cases are the following (listed in chronological order):

- (a): For a residually finite group, it is natural to consider the sofic approximation given by the action on a chain of normal subgroups. We call this the *residually finite sofic approximation*. This is one of the nicest and most natural sofic approximations, as the maps are honest homomorphisms. For this sofic approximation, the *only* case where [\(2\)](#page-7-0) is known for every  $f \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  is when  $\Gamma$ is virtually cyclic, (see  $[Luc02]$  Lemma 13.53).
- (b): If f is a Laplacian operator [\(2\)](#page-7-0) is a consequence of a result of Lyons in [\[Lyo05](#page-86-11)], as noted in Section 3 of [\[BL12\]](#page-85-9).
- (c): If  $\Gamma$  is amenable and the sofic approximation is by Følner sequences [\(2\)](#page-7-0) is proved in [\[LT14\]](#page-86-5) using a variant of the Ornstein-Weiss Lemma (for  $\Gamma = \mathbb{Z}$  this is a classical result of Szegő in  $[S_{\rm Z}e15]$ ).

For (a) one reduces to  $\Gamma = \mathbb{Z}$  and uses nontrivial number-theoretic facts to show that there are "not many small singular values". These results are very dependent on the group being the integers. So we feel that the group is far too restricted in this case and the tools required are far too strong to indicate any belief in the determinant approximation. Case  $(b)$  is too specific to the structure of f, since for a general  $f \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  there will be no connection between determinants and graph theory. Case  $(c)$  is too specific to the structure of the group, as there is no analogue of the Ornstein-Weiss Lemma beyond amenable groups.

On the other hand, we have a good reasons to disbelieve the general determinant approximation. One reason for our disbelief is the fact that the determinant approximation is extremely difficult even when the sofic approximation is very nice. The residually finite sofic approximation may be the most natural sofic approximation and the determinant approximation is unknown in this case even when  $\Gamma = \mathbb{Z}^2$ . Our second reason is that there are "near counterexamples" to the determinant approximation. For instance, it is known that [\(2\)](#page-7-0) fails for the residually finite sofic approximations if  $f \in \mathbb{C}(\mathbb{Z})$  (see the remarks after Lemma 13.53 in [\[Luc02\]](#page-86-8)). This failure indicates that these number theoretic techniques are necessary in the integer case. As it is absolutely unknown how to generalize these techniques, we do not anticipate being able to generalize to the case of a general residually finite group. Another "near counterexample" is discussed in [\[Gra15\]](#page-85-14) (see Remark 10) where it is remarked that one can find counterexamples to the determinant approximation for Laplacian operators if one replaces sofic approximations with graph convergence in the Benjamimi–Schramm sense. In short, it is completely unclear how to prove a determinant approximation for  $\Gamma$  sofic and  $\lambda(f)$  injective. Such approximations are very difficult without implicitly assuming uniform lower bounds on singular values, nor are they likely to be true in general. Given these difficulties, we strongly believe that avoiding these approximations is a useful technique for studying entropy of algebraic actions of general sofic groups.

#### **2 Preliminaries**

<span id="page-9-1"></span><span id="page-9-0"></span>**2.1 Notation and terminology.** We will use e for the identity element of a group, unless the group is assumed abelian, in which case we will use 0. Abelian group operations will be written additively, unless otherwise stated. In particular, we use  $\mathbb{T} = \mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z}$  with group operations written additively, and do not view it is as the unit circle in the complex plane. If  $H, K$  are Hilbert spaces, we use  $B(H, K)$  for the space of bounded linear operators from  $\mathcal{H} \to \mathcal{K}$ . We often use  $B(\mathcal{H})$  instead of  $B(H, H)$ .

We will use standard functional calculus notation for normal operators. Functional calculus will most often be used in the finite dimensional case, for which we note the following: if  $\phi: \mathbb{C} \to \mathbb{C}$  is Borel,  $\mathcal{H}$  is a finite-dimensional Hilbert space, and  $T \in B(\mathcal{H})$  is normal, then st often be use<br>  $\mathbb{C} \to \mathbb{C}$  is Bor<br>  $\phi(T) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty}$ 

$$
\phi(T) = \sum_{\lambda \in \text{spec}(T)} \phi(\lambda) \operatorname{Proj}_{\text{ker}(T - \lambda I)}.
$$

Here Proj<sub>K</sub> denotes the orthogonal projection onto the subspace K, and spec $(T)$ denotes the spectrum of T. For any operator on a Hilbert space (normal or not), we denotes the spectrum of T. For any operator on a Hilbert space (normal or not), use  $|T| = (T^*T)^{1/2}$ . For  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ , we will typically use

$$
||x||_2^2 = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{j=1}^n |x_j|^2,
$$

we shall usually not need to consider  $||x||_{\ell^2(n)}$  (in fact we will only need  $||\cdot||_{\ell^2(n)}$  in Section [5\)](#page-38-0). We use  $\text{tr}_n: M_n(\mathbb{C}) \to \mathbb{C}$  for  $\frac{1}{n}$  Tr where sider  $||x||_{\ell^2(n)}$ <br>  $\rightarrow \mathbb{C}$  for  $\frac{1}{n}$  Tr<br>  $\text{Tr}(A) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty}$ 

$$
\text{Tr}(A) = \sum_{j=1}^{n} A_{jj}.
$$

This will usually be more natural to use than Tr. We will often drop the subscript n if it is clear from context. We let Tr $\otimes \text{tr}_n$ :  $M_m(M_n(\mathbb{C})) \to \mathbb{C}$  be given by atural to use than<br>We let  $\text{Tr} \otimes \text{tr}_n$ :<br> $\text{Tr} \otimes \text{tr}_n(A) = \sum^m$ 

$$
\operatorname{Tr} \otimes \operatorname{tr}_n(A) = \sum_{j=1}^m \operatorname{tr}_n(A_{jj}).
$$

A *pseudometric* on a set X is a function  $d: X \times X \to [0, \infty)$  satisfying symmetry and the triangle inequality, but we might have that  $d(x, y) = 0$  and  $x \neq y$ . A set X with a pseudometric d will be called a *pseudometric space*. If (X, d) is a pseudometric space and  $A, B \subseteq X$ , and  $\varepsilon \geq 0$ , we say that A is  $\varepsilon$ -contained in B, and write  $A \subseteq_{\varepsilon} B$ if for all  $a \in A$ , there is a  $b \in B$  so that  $d(a, b) \leq \varepsilon$ . We say  $A \subseteq X$  is  $\varepsilon$ -dense if  $X \subseteq_{\varepsilon} A$ . We use  $S_{\varepsilon}(X, d)$  for the smallest cardinality of an  $\varepsilon$ -dense subset of X. We say that  $A \subseteq X$  is  $\varepsilon$ -separated if for all  $a \neq b$  in A we have  $d(a, b) > \varepsilon$ . We use  $N_{\varepsilon}(X, d)$  for the largest cardinality of a  $\varepsilon$ -separated subset of X. We always have the following inequalities:

$$
S_{\varepsilon}(X,d) \le N_{\varepsilon}(X,d) \le S_{\varepsilon/2}(X,d). \tag{3}
$$

<span id="page-10-1"></span>If  $\delta, \varepsilon \geq 0$ , and  $A \subseteq_{\delta} B$  we have

$$
N_{2(\varepsilon+\delta)}(A,d) \le S_{\varepsilon}(B,d). \tag{4}
$$

Lastly, we use  $u_n$  for the uniform probability measure on  $\{1,\ldots,n\}$ , and if A is a finite set, we use  $u_A$  for the uniform probability measure on the finite set A.

<span id="page-10-0"></span>**2.2 Preliminaries on Sofic groups and spectral measures.** We start by defining the basic notions of the group von Neumann algebra and trace. For our purposes, we will need to induce all of our operations to the matricial level, and this will be done in quite a natural way. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete group. We define the left regular representation  $\lambda \colon \Gamma \to \mathcal{U}(\ell^2(\Gamma))$  by

$$
(\lambda(g)f)(x) = f(g^{-1}x).
$$

We extend this to a map  $\lambda: \mathbb{C}(\Gamma) \to B(\ell^2(\Gamma))$  in the usual way. We extend to a map

$$
\lambda\colon M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))\to B(\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n},\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})
$$

by

$$
m, n(\mathcal{L}(1)) \to D(\mathcal{L}(1)) \to \mathcal{L}(1)
$$

$$
(\lambda(f)\xi)(j) = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \lambda(f_{jk})\xi(k).
$$

Then for  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma)), g \in M_{n,k}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$  we have  $\lambda(fg) = \lambda(f)\lambda(g)$ . For<br>  $f^* = \sum_{\overline{a_{q-1}}} \overline{a_{q-1}}g$ . (.)<br>Then for  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C})$ <br> $f = \sum_{g \in \Gamma} a_g g \in \mathbb{C}(\Gamma)$  we let

$$
f^* = \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \overline{a_{g^{-1}}} g.
$$

If  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$ , we define  $f^* \in M_{n,m}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$  by  $(f^*)_{jk} = f^*_{kj}$ , then  $\lambda(f^*) = \lambda(f)^*$ .

We let  $L(\Gamma)$  be the closure of  $\lambda(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$  in the weak operator topology, this is called the *group von Neumann algebra* of Γ. We can view  $M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma))$  as operators in  $B(\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}, \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ . Under this identification,  $\lambda(M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))) \subseteq M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma)).$ For  $x \in L(\Gamma)$ , we define  $\tau(x) = \langle x \delta_e, \delta_e \rangle$ . Additionally, we define

$$
\mathrm{Tr} \otimes \tau \colon M_n(L(\Gamma)) \to \mathbb{C}
$$

by

Tr 
$$
\otimes \tau
$$
:  $M_n(L(\Gamma)) \to \mathbb{C}$   
Tr  $\otimes \tau(x) = \sum_{j=1}^n \tau(x_{jj}).$ 

To save time, we will identify  $M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma)) \subseteq M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma))$  via  $\lambda$ , thus any construction which applies to  $M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma))$  will apply to  $M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$ . If  $x \in M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma))$  we To sation<br>let  $\hat{x}$ let  $\widehat{x}$ :  $\{1,\ldots,m\} \times \{1,\ldots,n\} \times \Gamma \to \mathbb{C}$  be given by  $(L \times \hat{x})$ 

$$
\widehat{x}(j,k,g) = \tau(x_{jk}g^{-1}).
$$

If  $E_{jk} \otimes g \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$  is given by g in the jk position and zero elsewhere, we have for any  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$ is given by g in the <br> $f = \sum \sum \widehat{f}$ 

$$
f = \sum_{\substack{1 \le j \le m, \\ 1 \le k \le n}} \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{f}(j, k, g) E_{jk} \otimes g.
$$

For  $x \in M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma))$  we use  $||x||_{\infty}$  for the operator norm of x. In particular, since we will view  $\mathbb{C}(\Gamma) \subseteq L(\Gamma)$ , we use  $||f||_{\infty}$  for the operator norm of  $f \in \mathbb{C}(\Gamma)$ as an operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)$ , and a similar remark applies to elements in  $M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$ . Additionally, for  $x \in M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma))$ , we will use

$$
||x||_2^2 = \text{Tr} \otimes \tau(x^*x),
$$

and similarly for  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$ . We thus caution the reader that  $||f||_{\infty}$  does not refer to the supremum of  $|f(j,k,g)|$ , for this we will use  $||f||_{\infty}$ . Note that this agrees in the case  $\Gamma = \mathbb{Z}^d$  with the usual practice of viewing elements of  $\mathbb{Z}(\mathbb{Z}^d)$  as elements of  $C(\mathbb{T}^d)$ . For  $f \in M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma)),$ 

$$
||f||_2 = ||\widehat{f}||_2.
$$

Similarly, we will use  $|f| \in M_n(L(\Gamma))$  for the operator square root of  $f^*f$  if  $f \in$  $M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$ , and not for the element of  $\mathbb{C}(\Gamma)$  whose coefficients are the pointwise absolute value of the coefficients of  $f$ . We leave it as an exercise to verify the following properties (using 1 for the identity element of  $M_n(L(\Gamma))$ ).

- 1: Tr  $\otimes \tau(1) = n$ ,
- 2: Tr  $\mathcal{D}\tau(x^*x) \geq 0$ , with equality if and only if  $x = 0$ ,
- 3: Tr  $\otimes \tau(xy) = \text{Tr} \otimes \tau(yx)$ , for all  $x, y \in M_n(L(\Gamma)),$
- 4: Tr $\otimes \tau$  is weak operator topology continuous.

532 B. HAYES GAFA

DEFINITION 2.1. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete group, and  $x \in M_n(L(\Gamma))$  be a *normal element. We let*  $\mu_x$  *be the Borel measure on the spectrum of x defined by*  $\mu_x(E) = \text{Tr} \otimes \tau(\chi_E(x))$ , *it is called the spectral measure of* x *with respect to*  $\tau$ . *Additionally, if*  $A \in M_n(M_m(\mathbb{C}))$  *is normal we define the spectral measure of* A *with respect to*  $\operatorname{tr}_m$  *by*  $\mu_A(E) = \operatorname{Tr} \otimes \operatorname{tr}_m(\chi_E(A)).$ 

For a normal element  $x \in M_n(L(\Gamma))$ , we remark that  $\mu_x$  is supported in

$$
\{z\in\mathbb{C}:|z|\leq\|x\|_{\infty}\}.
$$

For readers less familiar with functional calculus, we note that we may characterize the spectral measure of  $x$  in the following equivalent way:

$$
\int t^n d\mu_x(t) = \text{Tr} \otimes \tau(x^n).
$$

For the definition of topological entropy, we need to restrict ourselves to the class of *sofic* groups.

Definition 2.2. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete group. A sofic approximation of* Γ *is a sequence*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$  *of functions (not assumed to be homomorphisms)* such that (using  $u_{d_i}$  for the uniform measure on  $\{1,\ldots,d_i\}$ )

1:  $d_i \rightarrow \infty$ , 2:  $u_{d_i}(\{j : (\sigma_i(g)\sigma_i(h))(j) = \sigma_i(gh)(j)\}) \to 1$ , for all  $g, h \in \Gamma$ , 3:  $u_{d_i}(\{j : \sigma_i(g)(j) \neq \sigma_i(h)(j)\}) \to 1$ , for all  $q \neq h \in \Gamma$ .

*We say that* Γ *is sofic if it has a sofic approximation.*

We could remove the condition  $d_i \to \infty$ , and still have the same definition of a sofic group. However, in order for the definition of topological entropy to be an invariant we need  $d_i \to \infty$ . The condition  $d_i \to \infty$  is also implied if  $\Gamma$  is infinite, which will be the main case we are interested in anyway. It is known that the class of sofic groups contain all amenable groups, all residually sofic groups, all locally sofic groups, all linear groups and is closed under free products with amalgamation over amenable subgroups. For more see [\[ES11](#page-85-7)],[\[Pau11\]](#page-86-6),[\[DKP13\]](#page-85-8),[\[Pop14\]](#page-86-7).

Let  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$  be a sofic approximation. We extend  $\sigma_i$  to a map

$$
\sigma_i\colon \mathbb{C}(\Gamma)\to M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C})
$$

by

$$
\sigma_i \colon \mathbb{C}(\Gamma) \to M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C})
$$

$$
\sigma_i(f) = \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{f}(g)\sigma_i(g),
$$

and

$$
\sigma_i\colon M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))\to M_{m,n}(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C}))
$$

by

$$
\sigma_i(f)_{jk} = \sigma_i(f_{jk}).
$$

We shall present a Lemma from [\[Hay](#page-85-10)]. For terminology, if  $A \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C})$ , we use  $||A||_2^2 = \text{tr}_n(A^*A)$ , we shall use  $||A||_{\infty}$  for the operator norm of A.

Lemma 2.3 (Lemma 2.6 in [\[Hay\]](#page-85-10)). *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group wit sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Let  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$ , and let  $A_i \in M_{m,n}(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C}))$ *with*  $\sup_i \|A_i\|_{\infty} < \infty$ , and  $\|\sigma_i(f) - A_i\|_{2} \to 0$ . Then,

$$
\mu_{|A_i|}\to \mu_{|f|}
$$

*in the weak*∗*-topology.*

We leave it as an exercise to verify that if  $x \in M_n(L(\Gamma))$  is normal, and  $\phi \colon \mathbb{C} \to \mathbb{C}$ is bounded and Borel, then se to verify that i<br>
Tr  $\otimes \tau(\phi(x)) =$ 

$$
\operatorname{Tr} \otimes \tau(\phi(x)) = \int \phi(t) \, d\mu_x(t).
$$

This motivates the following definition.

DEFINITION 2.4. Let  $\Gamma$  *be a countable discrete group, and*  $x \in M_n(L(\Gamma))$ . We define *the Fuglede–Kadison determinant of* x *by*

$$
t \Gamma \text{ be a countable discrete group, and } x \in
$$
  

$$
a \text{ determinant of } x \text{ by}
$$
  

$$
\det_{L(\Gamma)}(x) = \exp \left( \int_{[0,\infty)} \log(t) \, d\mu_{|x|}(t) \right).
$$

*With the convention that*  $\exp(-\infty) = 0$ . *Note that*  $\mu_{|x|}$  *is supported in a compact set, so this definition makes sense. If*  $x \in M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma))$  *we define the positive Fuglede– Kadison determinant of* x *by* convention that  $\exp(-\infty) = 0$ . Note that  $\mu$ <br>definition makes sense. If  $x \in M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma))$ <br>terminant of x by<br> $L_{L(\Gamma)}(x) = \det_{L(\Gamma)}(|x| + \chi_{0}(x|)) = \exp \left( \frac{1}{L(\Gamma)} \right)$ 

$$
\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(x) = \det_{L(\Gamma)}(|x| + \chi_{\{0\}}(|x|)) = \exp\left(\int_{(0,\infty)} \log(t) \, d\mu_{|x|}(t)\right).
$$

If  $A \in M_n(\mathbb{C})$ , then the positive determinant of A, written  $\det^+(A)$  is equal to  $\det(|A| + \chi_{\{0\}}(|A|))$  i.e. the product of the nonzero eigenvalues of |A|. We leave it as an exercise to verify that

$$
\det^+(A) = \det^+_{{\mathbb C}}(A)
$$

where C is regarded as a tracial von Neumann algebra with its unique tracial state. We need the following result of Elek-Lippner (see [\[EL10](#page-85-15)] Theorem 3 in Section 6), which follows from the weak<sup>∗</sup> convergence we have already shown.

COROLLARY 2.5. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete sofic group, and  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$ *Then*

<span id="page-13-0"></span>
$$
\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f) \ge 1.
$$

*In particular,*  $|\log(t)|$  *is integrable with respect to*  $\mu_{|f|}$  *on* spec( $|f|$ ) \ {0}.

534 B. HAYES GAFA

Finally, we end with one more approximation Lemma which will be relevant for our purposes. For this, we need some more functional analysis. Let  $\rho: \Gamma \to \ell^2(\Gamma)$  be the right regular representation given by

$$
[\rho(g)f](x) = f(xg).
$$

If  $\mathcal{K} \subseteq \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$  is a closed linear subspace which is invariant under  $\rho^{\oplus n}$ , it is known that Proj<sub>K</sub>  $\in M_n(L(\Gamma))$ . We define the von Neumann dimension of K by

$$
\dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\mathcal{K}) = \text{Tr} \otimes \tau(\text{Proj}_{\mathcal{K}}).
$$

It is known that  $\dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\mathcal{K}) = 0$  if and only if  $\mathcal{K} = 0$ , that  $\mathcal{K} \cong \mathcal{H}$  as representations of Γ implies that  $\dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\mathcal{K}) = \dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\mathcal{H})$ , and that for any  $x \in M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma)),$ 

$$
\dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\overline{\mathop{\rm im}\nolimits x}) + \dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\ker(x)) = n.
$$

<span id="page-14-1"></span>See Theorem 1.12 in [\[Luc02\]](#page-86-8) for proofs of these facts. We need the following analogue of Lück approximation valid for a general sofic group.

Lemma 2.6 ([\[ES05](#page-85-16)] Proposition 6.1). *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Let  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ , and let  $A_i \in$  $M_{m,n}(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{Z}))$  with  $\sup_i ||A_i||_{\infty} < \infty$ , and  $||\sigma_i(f) - A_i||_2 \to 0$ . Then,

$$
\dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\ker \lambda(f)) = \lim_{i \to \infty} \frac{\dim_{\mathbb{R}}(\ker(A_i) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n})}{d_i}.
$$

We end this section with a proposition which should will translate our hypotheses in terms of viewing  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$  as a "left" multiplication operator to that of a "right" multiplication operator. This proposition is well-known, we only decide to include it to clarify any potential confusion the reader might have between left and right multiplication operators. For  $f \in \mathbb{C}(\Gamma)$  we define

$$
r(f): \ell^2(\Gamma) \to \ell^2(\Gamma)
$$

by

$$
r(f) : \ell^2(\Gamma) \to \ell^2(\Gamma)
$$

$$
(r(f)\xi)(g) = \sum_{x \in \Gamma} \xi(gx^{-1})\widehat{f}(x).
$$

For  $A \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{C}(\Gamma))$  define

$$
r(A) \colon \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus m} \to \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}
$$

by

$$
r(A): \ell(1)^{s} \to \ell(1)^{s}
$$

$$
(r(A)\xi)(l) = \sum_{s=1}^{m} r(A_{sl})\xi(s).
$$

<span id="page-14-0"></span>PROPOSITION 2.7. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete group, and fix  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$ *Consider the following conditions:*

- 
- (a)  $\lambda(f)$  *is injective*,
- (b)  $\lambda(f)$  *has dense image,*
- (c) r(f) *is injective,*
- (d) r(f) *has dense image.*

*Then*

- (i) (a) *and* (d) *are equivalent,*
- (ii) (b) *and* (c) *are equivalent,*
- (iii) (a) *implies that*  $n \leq m$ ,
- (iv) (b) *implies that*  $m \leq n$ ,
- (v) if  $m = n$ , then all of (a), (b), (c), (d) are equivalent.

*Proof.* To prove (i), consider the unitary

$$
R\colon \ell^2(\Gamma) \to \ell^2(\Gamma)
$$

given by

$$
(R\xi)(g) = \xi(g^{-1}).
$$

Fix  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  and  $\xi \in \ell^2(\Gamma)$ . Then for any  $h \in \Gamma$ :

$$
(R\xi)(g) = \xi(g)
$$
  
\n
$$
\ell^2(\Gamma)
$$
. Then for any  $h \in \Gamma$ :  
\n
$$
(\lambda(\alpha)R(\xi))(h) = \sum_{x \in \Gamma} \widehat{\alpha}(x)(R(\xi))(x^{-1}h)
$$
  
\n
$$
= \sum_{x \in \Gamma} \widehat{\alpha}(x)\xi(h^{-1}x)
$$
  
\n
$$
= \sum_{x \in \Gamma} \widehat{\alpha}(x^{-1})\xi(h^{-1}x^{-1})
$$
  
\n
$$
= \sum_{x \in \Gamma} \widehat{\alpha^*}(x)\xi(h^{-1}x^{-1})
$$
  
\n
$$
= \sum_{x \in \Gamma} \xi(h^{-1}x^{-1})\widehat{\alpha^*}(x)
$$
  
\n
$$
= (r(\alpha^*)\xi)(h^{-1})
$$
  
\n
$$
= R(r(\alpha^*)\xi)(h),
$$

so  $\lambda(\alpha)R = Rr(\alpha^*)$ . Now fix  $\zeta \in \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ , we then have for all  $1 \leq l \leq m$ :

$$
Rr(\alpha^*).
$$
 Now fix  $\zeta \in \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ , we then have for all  $1 \le l \le n$   

$$
(\lambda(f)R^{\oplus n}(\zeta))(l) = \sum_{j=1}^n \lambda(f_{lj})R(\zeta(j)) = \sum_{j=1}^n R(r(f_{lj}^*)\zeta(j))
$$

$$
= R\left(\sum_{j=1}^n r((f^*)_{jl})\zeta(j)\right) = R((r(f^*)\zeta)(l)),
$$

536 B. HAYES GAFA

where we use that we already showed that  $\lambda(\alpha)R = R(r(\alpha^*))$  for all  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ . We can summarize the above computation by saying that

$$
\lambda(f)R^{\oplus n} = R^{\oplus n}r(f^*) = R^{\oplus n}r(f)^*.
$$

Statements (i),(ii) now follow from the functional analytic fact that  $(\ker(T))^{\perp} =$  $\text{im}(T^*)$  for any bounded linear operator T between two Banach spaces. Statements (iii),(iv) are consequences of the Rank-Nullity Theorem for von Neumann dimension (see  $[Luc02]$  Theorem 1.12 (2)), and (v) also follows from the Rank-Nullity Theorem for von Neumann dimension.

### **3 The Main Reduction**

<span id="page-16-0"></span>Let  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)),$  we will use  $X_f$  for the Pontryagin dual of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ The goal of this section is to give an alternate formula for the entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$ , which will be simpler for us to deal with and will reduce the problem to (a limit of) finite-dimensional analysis. The essential idea, as we stated before, is that instead of dealing with microstates

$$
\{1,\ldots,d_i\}\to X_f
$$

we deal with microstates

$$
\{1,\ldots,d_i\}\to (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n,
$$

which are "small" on  $r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$  (viewing  $(\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n$  as the dual of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ ) and note that these have to be "close" to microstates which actually take values in  $X_f$ .

We first recall the definition of topological entropy for a sofic group, throughout whenever X is a set we identify  $X^n$  with all functions  $\{1,\ldots,n\} \to X$ . If  $(X,d)$  is a pseudometric on X and  $1 \le p \le \infty$ , we let  $d_p$  be the pseudometric on  $X^n$  defined by

$$
d_p(\phi, \psi)^p = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{j=1}^n d(\phi(j), \psi(j))^p,
$$

with the usual modification if  $p = \infty$ .

Definition 3.1. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Let X be a compact metrizable space with  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  by homeo*morphisms. If*  $\rho$  *is a continuous pseudometric on* X,  $\delta > 0$  *and*  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  *finite we let* Map( $\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_i$ ) *be all maps*  $\phi: \{1, \ldots, d_i\} \to X$  *such that*  $\rho_2(\phi \circ \sigma_i(g), g\phi) < \delta$  for *all*  $q \in F$ .

We will typically refer to the elements of  $\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$  as "microstates". This is only a heuristic term and will not be defined rigorously.

DEFINITION 3.2. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete group and  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  by homeomor*phisms. We say that a continuous pseudometric*  $\rho$  *on* X *is dynamically generating* if *whenever*  $x \neq y$  *in* X, then there is a  $q \in \Gamma$  *so that*  $\rho(qx, qy) > 0$ .

Definition 3.3. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Let X be a compact metrizable space and  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  by homeo*morphisms and fix a dynamically generating pseudometric* ρ *on* X. *We define the topological entropy of*  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  *by* 

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) = \limsup_{i \to \infty} \frac{\log S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_i), \rho_2)}{d_i}
$$

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\rho, \varepsilon) = \inf_{\substack{F \subseteq \text{finite,} \\ \delta > 0}} h_{\Sigma}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon)
$$

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X,\Gamma)=\sup_{\varepsilon>0}h_{\Sigma}(\rho,\varepsilon).
$$

*By Theorem 4.5 in [\[KL11](#page-85-6)], and Proposition 2.4 in [\[KL13\]](#page-85-17) this does not depend on the choice of dynamically generating pseudometric.*

A few remarks about the definition. First in [\[KL13\]](#page-85-17) Kerr-Li use  $N_{\varepsilon}$  instead of  $S_{\varepsilon}$ , however by inequality [\(3\)](#page-10-1) in Section 1 this does not matter. We will actually use both  $N_{\varepsilon}$  and  $S_{\varepsilon}$ . Secondly, in [\[KL13\]](#page-85-17), Kerr-Li typically use

$$
N_{\varepsilon}(\mathrm{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_i), \rho_{\infty}).
$$

We will prefer to use  $\rho_2$  instead of  $\rho_{\infty}$ , firstly because we will use a large amount of Borel functional calculus, which is much nicer in a Hilbert-space, even in the finite dimensional setting. Secondly, we will get our lower estimates on topological entropy by using a perturbation argument. Essentially, we will include our space  $X$ in a larger space Y, and consider microstates  $\{1,\ldots,d_i\} \to Y$  which are "close" to X, our methods will necessitate this closeness being with respect to  $\rho_2$ , not  $\rho_{\infty}$ . If we use  $S_{\varepsilon}(\ldots,\rho_2)$  instead of  $S_{\varepsilon}(\ldots,\rho_{\infty})$ , then it is significantly easier to show that this method gives the topological entropy. The idea of using  $\rho_2$  instead of  $\rho_{\infty}$  goes back to Hanfeng Li in [\[Li12\]](#page-85-5), it was also used in the proof of Lemma 7.12 in [\[BL12](#page-85-9)].

Let us formulate the perturbation ideas more precisely, in the case of algebraic actions. For notation, if  $x \in \mathbb{R}$ , we use

$$
|x+\mathbb{Z}|=\inf_{k\in\mathbb{Z}}|x+k|.
$$

Definition 3.4. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Let  $B \subseteq A$  be countable  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -modules. Let  $\rho$  be a dynamically **DEFINITION 3.4.** Let  $\Gamma$  be a co<br> $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Let  $B \subseteq A$ <br>generating pseudometric on  $\hat{A}$ , *generating pseudometric on A, and*  $D \subseteq B$  *be any set so that*  $\Gamma D$  *generates* B *as an* 

*abelian group. For*  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  *finite,*  $E \subseteq D$  *finite, and*  $\delta > 0$ *, we let*  $\text{Map}(\rho | E, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$ *be the set of all*  $\phi \in \text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$  *so that* 

$$
\frac{1}{d_i} \sum_{j=1}^{d_i} |\phi(j)(a)|^2 < \delta^2
$$

*for all*  $a \in E$ *. We set* 

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\rho|E, F, \delta, \varepsilon) = \limsup_{i \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_i} \log S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho|E, F, \delta, \sigma_i), \rho_2),
$$

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\rho|D, \varepsilon) = \inf_{\substack{F \subseteq \Gamma \text{ finite,} \\ E \subseteq D \text{finite,} \\ \delta > 0}} h_{\Sigma}(\rho|E, F, \delta, \varepsilon),
$$

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\rho|D) = \sup_{\varepsilon > 0} h_{\Sigma}(\rho|D, \varepsilon).
$$

Let us motivate the definition a little. Intuitively, a microstate is a finitary model of our dynamical system. Given the algebraic structure of  $A/B$ , a microstate for  $\Gamma \curvearrowright$  $\widehat{A/B}$  can be thought of in two different ways: one is an element of  $\text{Map}(\rho|_{\widehat{A/B}}, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$ of our dynamical system. Given the algebraic struc<br>  $\widehat{A/B}$  can be thought of in two different ways: one is<br>
(recall that  $\widehat{A/B}$  can be viewed as a subspace of  $\widehat{A}$ (recall that  $\widehat{A/B}$  can be viewed as a subspace of  $\widehat{A}$ ). But, since  $\widehat{A/B}$  are all elements  $\widehat{A}/\widetilde{B}$ <br>(reca<br>in  $\widehat{A}$  $\widehat{A}$  which are zero on B, we may also think of a microstate for  $\Gamma \curvearrowright \widehat{A/B}$ , as a (recall that  $\widehat{A/B}$  can be viewed as a subspace of  $\widehat{A}$ ). But, since  $\widehat{A/B}$  are all elements<br>in  $\widehat{A}$  which are zero on  $B$ , we may also think of a microstate for  $\Gamma \curvearrowright \widehat{A/B}$ , as a<br>microstate for  $\Gamma \curvearrowright \$ viewed as another microstates space for the action of  $\Gamma$  on  $A/B$ . We now reformulate topological entropy in terms of this new microstates space.

Lemma 3.5. *Let* Γ *be countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* Σ. *Let*  $B \subseteq A$  *be countable*  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -modules, let  $\rho$  *be a dynamically generating pseudometric DEMMA 3.5. Let* Γ *be countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $Σ$   $B ⊆ A$  *be countable*  $ℤ$ (Γ)-modules, let  $ρ$  *be a dynamically generating pseudom* on  $A$ , and let  $D ⊆ B$  *be such that*  $ΓD$  *gene* 

<span id="page-18-0"></span>
$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A/B},\Gamma) = h_{\Sigma}(\rho|D,\Gamma).
$$

*Proof.* We use  $\rho|_{\widehat{A/B}}$  to compute the entropy of  $\Gamma \cap \widehat{A/B}$ . A compactness argument implies that for all  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  finite,  $\delta > 0$ , there are finite  $E \subseteq D, F' \subseteq \Gamma$ , and a  $\delta' > 0$  so that if  $\chi \in \widehat{A}$ , and  $|\chi(ga$ implies that for all  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  finite,  $\delta > 0$ , there are finite  $E \subseteq D, F' \subseteq \Gamma$ , and a  $\delta' > 0$ A, and  $|\chi(ga)| < \delta'$  for all  $g \in F'$ ,  $a$ <br>sup  $\rho(g\chi, g\widetilde{\chi}) < \delta$ . that

$$
\sup_{g \in F} \rho(g\chi, g\widetilde{\chi}) < \delta.
$$

The proof now follows in the same way as Proposition 4.3 in  $[Hay]$ .

We will apply this to the situation when  $A = \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}, B = r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ , where  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ , but first we need more notation. If  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  we will always use  $||x||_2$ 

for the  $\ell^2$ -norm of x with respect to the uniform probability measure. If  $\Lambda \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$  is a lattice we set

$$
||x||_{2,\Lambda} = \inf_{\lambda \in \Lambda} ||x - \lambda||_2,
$$

and we use

$$
\theta_{2,\Lambda}(x,y) = \|x - y\|_{2,\Lambda}.
$$

Finally, if  $T \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z})$ , and  $\delta > 0$ , we set

$$
\Xi_{\delta}(T) = \{\xi \in \mathbb{R}^n : ||T\xi||_{2,\mathbb{Z}^m} < \delta\}.
$$

<span id="page-19-0"></span>Proposition 3.6. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Let  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ , then

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) = \sup_{\varepsilon > 0} \inf_{\delta > 0} \limsup_{i \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_i} \log S_{\varepsilon}(\Xi_{\delta}(\sigma_i(f)), \theta_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}).
$$
\n*Proof.* Set  $A = \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}, B = r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ . We shall view  $\widehat{A} = (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n$ , by

 $\begin{aligned} \int_{0}^{\infty} \delta > 0 \quad &i \to \infty \quad d_i \end{aligned}$ <br>=  $r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ . We so<br> $\langle \zeta, \alpha \rangle = \sum \zeta(l)(g) \widehat{\alpha}$ 

$$
\langle \zeta, \alpha \rangle = \sum_{\substack{1 \leq l \leq n, \\ g \in \Gamma}} \zeta(l)(g) \widehat{\alpha}(l)(g),
$$

for  $\zeta \in (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n, \alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ .

 $\zeta \in (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n, \alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}.$ <br>Let  $\rho$  be the dynamically generating pseudometric on  $\widehat{A}$  given by

$$
\rho(\chi_1, \chi_2)^2 = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{k=1}^n |\chi_1(k)(e) - \chi_2(k)(e)|^2.
$$
  
Given  $x \in M_{s,t}(L(\Gamma))$ , we let  $\tilde{x} \in M_{t,s}(L(\Gamma))$  be defined by

 $h_{t,s}(L(\Gamma))$  b<br> $(\widetilde{x})_{ij} = x_{ji}.$ 

$$
(\widetilde{x})_{ij}=x_{ji}.
$$

Write

$$
f = \begin{bmatrix} \widetilde{f}_1 \\ \widetilde{f}_2 \\ \vdots \\ \widetilde{f}_m \end{bmatrix},
$$

where  $f_j \in M_{n,1}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)),$  and view  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n} = M_{n,1}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$  Lastly, set  $D = \{f_1, \ldots, f_m\}.$ We now apply Lemma [3.5](#page-18-0) for this  $A, B, \rho, D$ . For  $\xi \in \Xi_{\delta}(\sigma_i(f))$ , define

$$
\phi_{\xi} \colon \{1, \ldots, d_i\} \to (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n
$$

by

$$
\phi_{\xi}(j)(k)(g) = \xi(\sigma_i(g)^{-1}j)(k) + \mathbb{Z}.
$$

By a simple computation

$$
\langle \phi_{\xi}(j), f_{l} \rangle = (\sigma_{i}(f_{l})\xi)(j) + \mathbb{Z}
$$

(recall that we are viewing  $(\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n$  as the dual of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ ). As

$$
\frac{1}{m}\sum_{l=1}^m \|\sigma_i(f_l)\xi\|_{2,\mathbb{Z}^{d_i}}^2 = \|\sigma_i(f)\xi\|_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m}}^2,
$$

$$
\rho_2(\phi_{\xi}, \phi_{\xi'}) = ||\xi - \xi'||_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}},
$$

by the preceding Lemma we find that

$$
\sup_{\varepsilon>0} \inf_{\delta>0} \limsup_{i\to\infty} \frac{1}{d_i} \log S_{\varepsilon}(\Xi_{\delta}(\sigma_i(f)), \theta_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}) \leq h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma).
$$

For the reverse inequality, given  $\phi \in \text{Map}(\rho|D, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$ , let  $\zeta_{\phi} \in (\mathbb{T}^{d_i})^n$  be given by

$$
\zeta_{\phi}(k)(j) = \phi(j)(k)(e),
$$

and let  $\xi_\phi \in (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^n$  be any lift of<br>  $\zeta_\phi$  under the quotient map

$$
(\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^n \to (\mathbb{T}^{d_i})^n.
$$

Viewing  $(\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n$  as the dual of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ ,

$$
\begin{aligned} \n\langle \mathbb{R} \rangle & \to (\mathbb{I} \rangle) \, . \\ \n\text{the dual of } \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}, \\ \n\langle \phi(j), f_l \rangle &= \sum_{k=1}^n \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{f}_l(k, g) \phi(j)(k)(g) \\ \n&= \sum_{k=1}^n \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{f}_l(k, g) [g^{-1} \phi](j)(k)(e), \n\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
k=1 \text{ } g \in \Gamma
$$
  

$$
(\sigma_i(f_l)\zeta_\phi)(j) = \sum_{k=1}^n \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{f}_l(k,g) \phi(\sigma_i(g)^{-1}(j))(k)(e).
$$

Thus it is not hard to see that

$$
\frac{1}{d_i} \sum_{j=1}^{d_i} |\langle \phi(j), f_i \rangle - (\sigma_i(f_i)\zeta_{\phi})(j)|^2 \le \eta(F, \delta),
$$

with

$$
\lim_{(F,\delta)} \eta(F,\delta) = 0,
$$

(Here the pairs are ordered by  $(F, \delta) \leq (F', \delta')$  if  $\delta' \leq \delta, F' \supseteq F$ ). Since

$$
\frac{1}{d_i} \sum_{j=1}^{d_i} |\langle \phi(j), f_l \rangle|^2 < \delta^2,
$$

we have that

$$
\|\sigma_i(f_l)\xi_\phi\|_{2,\mathbb{Z}^{d_i}}\leq \delta+\eta(F,\delta)^{1/2}.
$$

As

$$
\|\sigma_i(f)\xi_{\phi}\|_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m}}^2 = \frac{1}{m}\sum_{l=1}^m \|\sigma_i(f_l)\xi_{\phi}\|_{2,\mathbb{Z}^{d_i}}^2,
$$

if we are given a  $\delta' > 0$ , we can find a finite  $F \subseteq \Gamma$ , and a  $\delta > 0$  so that

 $\xi_{\phi} \in \Xi_{\delta'}(\sigma_i(f))$ 

for all  $\phi \in \text{Map}(\rho|D, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$ . As

$$
\|\xi_{\phi}-\xi_{\psi}\|_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}=\rho_2(\phi,\psi),
$$

for all  $\psi, \phi \in \text{Map}(\rho|D, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$  we have

$$
S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho|D, F, \delta, \sigma_i), \rho_2) = S_{\varepsilon}(\{\xi_{\phi} : \phi \in \text{Map}(\rho|D, F, \delta, \sigma_i)\}, \theta_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}).
$$

By our choice of  $F, \delta$  we have

$$
\{\xi_{\phi} : \phi \in \mathrm{Map}(\rho|D, F, \delta, \sigma_i)\} \subseteq \Xi_{\delta'}(\sigma_i(f)),
$$

so for any  $\varepsilon > 0$  we have (by [\(3\)](#page-10-1)):

$$
S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho|D, F, \delta, \sigma_i), \rho_2) = S_{\varepsilon}(\{\xi_{\phi} : \phi \in \text{Map}(\rho|D, F, \delta, \sigma_i)\}, \theta_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}})
$$
  

$$
\leq S_{\varepsilon/2}(\Xi_{\delta'}(\sigma_i(f)), \theta_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}).
$$

Thus the reverse inequality follows.

The above proposition will be our main tool to evaluate the topological entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$ . Let us remark on the advantage of our approach. Previously, the techniques in sofic entropy of algebraic actions have been as follows: take  $\xi \in \sigma_i(f)^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})$ , and consider  $\phi_{\xi}$  as in the above proposition. If  $\Gamma$  is residually finite, and  $\sigma_i$  comes from a sequence of finite quotients, then  $\phi_{\xi}$  maps into  $X_f$  instead of just  $(\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n$ . Similar remarks apply if  $\Gamma$  is amenable (and not necessarily residually finite). Now, one is led to estimate  $s<sub>k</sub>$ 

$$
\left|\frac{\sigma_i(f)^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})}{\mathbb{Z}^{d_i}}\right|.
$$

If  $\sigma_i(f)$  is invertible, we will see later that this is

$$
|\det(\sigma_i(f))|,
$$

and if we have reasonable control over  $\ker(\sigma_i(f))$ , then this expression is close to

$$
\det^+(\sigma_i(f)).
$$

<span id="page-22-0"></span>Now to get the lower bound, one has to establish

$$
\lim_{i \to \infty} \det^{+} (\sigma_i(f))^{1/d_i} = \det_{L(\Gamma)}(f), \tag{5}
$$

when  $n = m$ . Equivalently,

$$
\int_{(0,\infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|\sigma_i(f)|}(t) \to \int_{(0,\infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|f|}(t).
$$

However, this is far from obvious given that all we know is that

$$
\mu_{|\sigma_i(f)|} \to \mu_{|f|}
$$

weak<sup>∗</sup>. In the case when  $\Gamma$  is residually finite and  $\sigma_i$  come from a sequence of finite quotients, such a statement amounts to counting entropy as a growth rate of periodic points. In  $[KL11]$ , Kerr and Li assume an invertibility hypothesis on  $f$ , which implies that  $\mu_{\sigma_i(f)|}, \mu_{\vert f\vert}$  have support inside [C, M], for some C,  $M > 0$ , and so [\(5\)](#page-22-0) does follow by weak<sup>∗</sup> convergence. In [\[BL12](#page-85-9)], Bowen-Li consider the case when f is a Laplacian operator,  $\Gamma$  is residually finite, and  $\sigma_i$  come from a sequence of finite quotients. This specific structure allows them to control the kernel of  $f$  and the asymptotics of distributions of periodic points is true by some nontrivial graphtheoretic facts. In [\[LT14\]](#page-86-5), Li-Thom prove a result analogous to [\(5\)](#page-22-0) for amenable groups, using quasi-tiling arguments and a statement similar to the Ornstein–Weiss Lemma. This argument is very special to the case of amenable groups.

It is our opinion that the approximation results [\(5\)](#page-22-0) are too difficult to establish in the nonamenable case without an invertibility hypothesis (for which the entropy has already been computed), or very specific information about f. Further, we do not expect [\(5\)](#page-22-0) is true for general sofic approximations. Thus we seek a method of proof avoiding such an approximation result. This is the main advantage of our approach: first to produce microstates one can use not only vectors  $\xi \in \sigma_i(f)^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})$ , but also vectors  $\xi \in (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  so that  $\|\sigma_i(f)\xi\|_2 < \delta$ . This creates more elements in our microstates space, making it simpler to get a lower bound. Further since the methods are perturbative in nature, one is allowed more flexibility in perturbing the operator and this will allow greater control over the kernel. We remark that the idea of perturbing  $\sigma_i(f)$  has already seen some applications to entropy of algebraic actions, see e.g. Theorem 7.1 of [\[Li12](#page-85-5)]. We now make precise the notion of perturbation that we are using. For notation, if  $j, k \in \mathbb{N}$  with  $j \leq k$ , we use  $e_j \in \mathbb{R}^k$  for the vector which is 1 in the j<sup>th</sup> coordinate and zero elsewhere. If V is a vector space  $l, n \in \mathbb{N}$ , with  $l \leq n$ , and  $v \in V$ , we use  $v \otimes e_l \in V^{\oplus n}$ , for the element which is v in the  $l^{th}$ coordinate and zero elsewhere.

Definition 3.7. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\sigma_i: \Gamma \to S_{d_i}$ . Extend  $\sigma_i$  to  $\sigma_i: M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)) \to M_{m,n}(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{Z}))$  by (countable discontribution of  $j_i: M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ <br> $(\sigma_i(f))_{st} = \sum$ 

$$
(\sigma_i(f))_{st} = \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \widehat{f_{st}}(g) \sigma_i(g).
$$

*Fix*  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ , *a sequence*  $x_i \in M_{m,n}(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{Z}))$  *is said to be a rank perturbation of*  $\sigma_i(f)$  *if* 

$$
\sup_i \|x_i\|_{\infty} < \infty,
$$

$$
u_{d_i}(\{1 \leq j \leq d_i : x_i(e_l \otimes e_j) = \sigma_i(f)(e_l \otimes e_j) \text{ for all } 1 \leq l \leq n\}) \to 1.
$$

The main relevance of rank perturbations is that often we have a much stronger control on images or kernels of rank perturbations than we do of the original operator. This will be clear from the following proposition. For the proof, we define

$$
m_{\phi} \colon \ell^2(n, u_n) \to \ell^2(n, u_n)
$$

for  $\phi \in \ell^{\infty}(n)$  by

$$
m_{\phi}(\xi)(l) = \phi(l)\xi(l).
$$

<span id="page-23-0"></span>PROPOSITION 3.8. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete sofic group, and let  $\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i}$ *be a sofic approximation. Let*  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$ 

(i): *If*  $\lambda(f)$  has dense image as on operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$  *(so that necessarily*  $n \geq$ m by Proposition [2.7](#page-14-0)), then there is a rank perturbation  $x_i$  of  $\sigma_i(f)$  so that  $\lim(x_i) = \mathbb{R}^{A_i}$ , for some  $A_i \subseteq \{1, \ldots, d_i\}^m$  with

$$
\lim_{i \to \infty} \frac{|A_i|}{d_i} = m.
$$

- (ii): *If*  $\lambda(f)$  has dense image as on operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$  and is injective as an operator *on*  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$  *(so that necessarily*  $m = n$  *by Proposition* [2.7](#page-14-0)*)*, then there is a rank *perturbation*  $x_i$  *of*  $\sigma_i(f)$  *with*  $x_i \in GL_n(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{R}))$ .
- (iii): *If*  $x_i$  *is* any *rank perturbation of*  $\sigma_i(f)$  *we have*

$$
\sup_{\xi \in \mathbb{R}^{d_i}} \|(x_i - \sigma_i(f))\xi\|_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m}} \to_{i \to \infty} 0.
$$

*Proof.* (i): Let  $A_i \subseteq \{1, \ldots, d_i\}^m$  be such that

$$
\text{Proj}_{\text{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}}|_{\mathbb{R}^{A_i^c}}
$$

is an isomorphism onto  $\text{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}$ . By Lemma [2.6](#page-14-1) we have

$$
\lim_{i \to \infty} \frac{|A_i^c|}{d_i} = \lim_{i \to \infty} \frac{\dim_{\mathbb{R}}(\ker(\sigma_i(f)^*) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus m})}{d_i} = \dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\ker \lambda(f^*)) = 0.
$$

Set  $x_i = m_{\chi_{A_i}} \sigma_i(f)$ , then  $x_i$  is a rank perturbation of  $\sigma_i(f)$  and

$$
\frac{|A_i|}{d_i} \to m.
$$

Clearly,  $x_i((\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) \subseteq \mathbb{R}^{A_i}$ . Suppose that  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^{A_i}$ , choose a  $\zeta \in \mathbb{R}^{A_i^c}$  so that

$$
\mathrm{Proj}_{\mathrm{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}}(\zeta) = \mathrm{Proj}_{\mathrm{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}}(\xi).
$$

Thus there is an  $\eta \in (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  so that  $\sigma_i(f)\eta = \xi - \zeta$ . So  $x_i\eta = \xi$  and therefore  $x_i((\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) = \mathbb{R}^{A_i}$ .

(ii): Let  $A_i \subseteq \{1,\ldots,d_i\}^n, B_i \subseteq \{1,\ldots,d_i\}^n$  be such that

$$
\text{Proj}_{\text{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}} \bigm|_{\mathbb{R}^{A_i^c}},
$$

 $\text{Proj}_{\text{ker}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}} \big|_{\mathbb{R}^{B_i}}$ 

are isomorphisms onto  $\text{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}, \text{ker}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp},$  respectively. Set

$$
x_i^o = m_{\chi_{A_i}} \sigma_i(f) m_{\chi_{B_i}}.
$$

As in (i) we have that  $x_i^o$  is a rank perturbation of  $\sigma_i(f)$ . Moreover,  $|B_i| = |A_i|$ . We claim that  $\ker(x_i^o) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n} = \mathbb{R}^{B_i^c}$ ,  $x_i^o((\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) = \mathbb{R}^{A_i}$ . To see this, suppose that  $\xi \in (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  and that  $x_i^o \xi = 0$ . So

$$
\sigma_i(f)(\chi_{B_i}\xi) \in \mathbb{R}^{A_i^c},
$$

but

$$
\mathrm{Proj}_{\mathrm{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}}(\sigma_i(f)(\chi_{B_i}\xi))=0,
$$

so our choice of  $A_i$  forces  $\sigma_i(f)(\chi_{B_i}\xi)=0$ . So

$$
\text{Proj}_{\text{ker}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}}(\chi_{B_i}\xi)=0
$$

and our choices of  $B_i$  forces  $\chi_{B_i} \xi = 0$ , i.e.  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^{B_i^c}$ . The proof that  $x_i^o((\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) =$  $\mathbb{R}^{A_i}$  is similar to (*i*). Let  $V_i \in M_{d_i}(\mathbb{Z})$  be such that

$$
V_i^* V_i = m_{\chi_{B_i^c}},
$$
  

$$
V_i V_i^* = m_{\chi_{A_i^c}},
$$

(e.g. let  $V_i$  be the natural operator induced by a bijection  $B_i^c \to A_i^c$ ). Set

$$
x_i = x_i^o + V_i.
$$

It is easy to check that  $x_i$  is a rank perturbation of  $\sigma_i(f)$ , and that  $x_i \in$  $GL_{d_i}(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{R}))$ .

(iiii): Let

$$
J_i = \{j : x_i(e_l \otimes e_j) = \sigma_i(f)(e_l \otimes e_j) \text{ for } 1 \leq l \leq n\}.
$$

For  $\xi \in (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  we have

$$
\begin{aligned} ||(x_i - \sigma_i(f))\xi||_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}^2 &= \frac{1}{n} \sum_{l=1}^n ||((x_i - \sigma_i(f))\xi)(l)||_{2,\mathbb{Z}^{d_i}}^2 \\ &= \frac{1}{n} \sum_{l=1}^n ||[(x_i - \sigma_i(f))(\chi_{J_i^c}(\xi))](l)||_{2,\mathbb{Z}^{d_i}}^2. \end{aligned}
$$

For any  $\zeta \in \mathbb{R}^{d_i}$  we have

$$
\|\chi_{J_i^c}\zeta\|_{2,\mathbb{Z}^{d_i}}^2 \leq u_{d_i}(J_i^c).
$$

So

$$
||(x_i - \sigma_i(f))\xi||_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^d)}^2_{\oplus n} \leq (||x_i||_{\infty} + ||\widehat{f}||_1)^2 u_{d_i}(J_i^c)
$$

from the definition of rank perturbation we have

$$
\sup_{i} ||x_{i}||_{\infty} < \infty,
$$
  

$$
u_{d_{i}}(J_{i}^{c}) \to 0,
$$

which proves the proposition.

## **4 Fuglede–Kadison Determinants and Topological Entropy**

<span id="page-25-1"></span><span id="page-25-0"></span>**4.1** The entropy of  $X_f$  when  $f \in M_n(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ . The aim of this section is to prove that when  $f \in M_n(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  with  $\lambda(f)$  injective, then

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) = \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}(f).
$$

As stated before, when  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  is injective as an operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$  we have the upper bound

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) \le \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f),
$$

however the proof of this uses more advanced operator algebraic techniques so we will postpone it until the next subsection.

<span id="page-25-2"></span>Before we proceed to the proof of the main theorem, we will need a few more technical lemmas. The first of these Lemmas is essentially the same as Lemma 7.10 in [\[BL12](#page-85-9)], and is equivalent to the statement of Lemma 4.6 in [\[LT14](#page-86-5)]. To state it, let  $\mathcal{H}, \mathcal{K}$  be finite dimensional Hilbert spaces, and  $T \in B(\mathcal{H}, \mathcal{K})$  be invertible. If  $\delta > 0$ , we let  $\det_{\delta}(T)$  be the product of eigenvalues of  $|T|$  in the interval  $(0, \delta]$ , counted with multiplicity. If  $\mathcal H$  is a Hilbert space, we let  $\text{Ball}(\mathcal H)$  be the closed unit ball of H.

546 B. HAYES GAFA

LEMMA 4.1. Let  $H, K$  be finite dimensional Hilbert spaces, and  $T \in B(H, K)$  be *injective.* Let  $\delta, \varepsilon > 0$ . If  $4\delta < \varepsilon$ , then

$$
N_{\varepsilon}(T^{-1}(\delta \operatorname{Ball}(\mathcal{K})), \|\cdot\|_{\mathcal{H}}) \leq \det_{\frac{4\delta}{\varepsilon}}(T)^{-1}.
$$

*Proof.* Since

$$
|||T|\xi|| = ||T\xi||,
$$

we have

$$
T^{-1}(\delta \operatorname{Ball}(\mathcal{K})) = |T|^{-1}(\delta \operatorname{Ball}(\mathcal{H})).
$$

The Lemma is now equivalent to Lemma 4.6 in [\[LT14\]](#page-86-5).  $\Box$ 

The next Lemma goes back to Rita Solomyak in [\[Sol98\]](#page-86-13). It has subsequently been used many times in the computation of entropy of algebraic actions (see e.g. Lemma 3.1 in [\[Li12\]](#page-85-5)).

<span id="page-26-0"></span>LEMMA 4.2. Let  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ , and  $T \in M_n(\mathbb{Z}) \cap GL_n(\mathbb{R})$ . Then

<span id="page-26-1"></span>
$$
|T^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^n)/\mathbb{Z}^n| = |\det(T)|.
$$

We need some good control on the number of small integers.

Lemma 4.3. *We have that*

$$
\inf_{\varepsilon>0} \limsup_{n\to\infty} \frac{1}{n} \log |\mathbb{Z}^n \cap \varepsilon \operatorname{Ball}(\ell^1(n,u_n))| = 0.
$$

*Proof.* Let

$$
\Omega = \left\{ (F_1, \ldots, F_{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor}) : F_j \in \mathbb{N}, \sum_j jF_j \leq n\varepsilon \right\},\
$$

for  $F \in \Omega$ , set

$$
F_0 = n - \sum_j F_j.
$$

Given  $x \in \mathbb{Z}^n \cap \varepsilon \text{Ball}(\ell^1(n, u_n)),$  and  $1 \leq j \leq n\varepsilon, j \in \mathbb{N}$ , set

$$
F_j(x) = |\{l : |x(l)| = j\}|.
$$

For  $x \in \mathbb{Z}^n \cap \varepsilon \text{Ball}(\ell^1(n, u_n))$ , we have that  $(F_1(x), \ldots, F_{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor}(x)) \in \Omega$ , and given  $(F_1, \ldots, F_{|n\varepsilon|}) \in \Omega$ , there are at most

$$
2^{n\varepsilon} \frac{n!}{F_0! F_1! \cdots F_{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor}!}
$$

possible  $x \in \mathbb{Z}^n \cap \varepsilon \text{Ball}(\ell^1(n, u_n))$  with  $F_j(x) = F_j$ , for  $j = 1, \ldots, n$ . Thus

$$
\bigcap \varepsilon \text{Ball}(\ell^1(n, u_n)) \text{ with } F_j(x) = F_j \text{, for } j = 1, ...,
$$

$$
|\mathbb{Z}^n \cap \varepsilon \text{Ball}(\ell^1(n, u_n))| \le 2^{n\varepsilon} \sum_{F \in \Omega} \frac{n!}{F_0! F_1! \cdots F_{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor}!}.
$$

We have that

$$
\Omega \subseteq \prod_{j=1}^{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor} \left\{ F \in \mathbb{Z} : 0 \le F \le \left\lfloor \frac{n\varepsilon}{j} \right\rfloor \right\}.
$$

$$
(n\varepsilon + 1) \left( \frac{n\varepsilon}{2} + 1 \right) \left( \frac{n\varepsilon}{3} + 1 \right) \cdots \left( \frac{n\varepsilon}{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor} \right).
$$

So

$$
\Omega \subseteq \prod_{j=1}^{n} {T \in \mathbb{Z} : 0 \le T \le \left\lfloor \frac{T}{j} \right\rfloor}.
$$
  

$$
|\Omega| \le (n\varepsilon + 1) \left(\frac{n\varepsilon}{2} + 1\right) \left(\frac{n\varepsilon}{3} + 1\right) \cdots \left(\frac{n\varepsilon}{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor} + 1\right)
$$
  

$$
\le 2^{n\varepsilon} (n\varepsilon) \left(\frac{n\varepsilon}{2}\right) \left(\frac{n\varepsilon}{3}\right) \cdots \left(\frac{n\varepsilon}{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor}\right)
$$
  

$$
\le 2^{n\varepsilon} \frac{(n\varepsilon)^{n\varepsilon}}{(\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor)!},
$$

and by Stirling's formula there is some  $C > 0$  so that

<span id="page-27-0"></span>
$$
|\Omega| \le \frac{Ce^{n\varepsilon}2^{n\varepsilon}}{\sqrt{4\pi n\varepsilon}}.\tag{6}
$$

We thus only have to bound

$$
\frac{n!}{F_0!F_1!\cdots F_{\lfloor n\varepsilon\rfloor}!}
$$

for  $F \in \Omega$ . By elementary calculus

$$
\frac{1}{k!} \leq k^{-k} e^k e^{-1},
$$

for all  $k \in \mathbb{N}$ . Thus by Stirling's Formula, there is a  $\kappa(n)$  with

<span id="page-27-1"></span>
$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} \frac{1}{n} \log \kappa(n) = 0
$$

so that

$$
\frac{n!}{F_0!F_1!\cdots F_{\lfloor n\varepsilon\rfloor}!} \le \kappa(n)n^n e^{-\lfloor n\varepsilon\rfloor} \prod_{j=0}^{\lfloor n\varepsilon\rfloor} F_j^{-F_j}
$$
\n
$$
\le \kappa(n)e^{-n\varepsilon+1} \left(\frac{F_0}{n}\right)^{-F_0} \exp\left(-n\sum_{j=1}^{\lfloor n\varepsilon\rfloor} \frac{F_j}{n} \log \frac{F_j}{n}\right)
$$
\n
$$
\le \kappa(n)e^{-n\varepsilon+1} (1-\varepsilon)^{-n(1-\varepsilon)} \exp\left(-n\sum_{j=1}^{\lfloor n\varepsilon\rfloor} \frac{F_j}{n} \log \frac{F_j}{n}\right), \quad (7)
$$

as  $F_0 \geq n(1-\varepsilon)$ . It thus suffices to estimate

$$
-\sum_{j=1}^{\lfloor n\varepsilon\rfloor}\frac{F_j}{n}\log\frac{F_j}{n}.
$$

It is then enough to estimate the maximum of

$$
\phi(x) = -\sum_{j=1}^{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor} x_j \log x_j,
$$

on

$$
D = \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor} : x_j \ge 0, \sum_j jx_j \le \varepsilon \right\}.
$$

It is easy to see that the maximum occurs at a point where

$$
\sum_j jx_j = \varepsilon.
$$

Let x be a point where  $\phi$  achieves its maximum. By the method of Lagrange multipliers, we see that if  $\varepsilon < \frac{1}{e}$ , then there is a  $\lambda > 0$  so that

$$
-\log x_j = \lambda j + 1,
$$

whenever  $x_j \neq 0$ . Thus

$$
-\log x_j = \lambda j + 1,
$$
  
\n
$$
\phi(x) = -\sum_{j:x_j\neq 0} x_j \log(x_j)
$$
  
\n
$$
= \sum_{j:x_j\neq 0} (\lambda j + 1)x_j
$$
  
\n
$$
= \lambda \varepsilon + \sum_j x_j
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq (\lambda + 1)\varepsilon.
$$
  
\n
$$
\varepsilon = \sum_j jx_j
$$

But,

$$
\varepsilon = \sum_{j:x_j \neq 0} jx_j
$$
  
=  $e^{-1} \sum_{j:x_j \neq 0} j e^{-\lambda j}$   

$$
\leq e^{-1} \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} j e^{-\lambda j}
$$
  
=  $e^{-1} \frac{e^{-\lambda}}{(1 - e^{-\lambda})^2}.$ 

We need to get an upper bound on  $\lambda$ . If  $e^{-\lambda} \geq 1/2$ , then we are done. Otherwise,

 $e\varepsilon \leq 4e^{-\lambda},$ 

which implies that

$$
\lambda \leq \log(4) - 1 - \log(\varepsilon).
$$

So

$$
\phi(x) \leq \max\left(\varepsilon \log(4) - \varepsilon \log(\varepsilon), \varepsilon + \varepsilon \log(2)\right).
$$

Therefore

$$
\max_{F \in \Omega} -\sum_{j=1}^{\lfloor n\varepsilon \rfloor} \frac{F_j}{n} \log \frac{F_j}{n} \leq \max\left(\varepsilon \log(4)-\varepsilon \log(\varepsilon), \varepsilon + \log(2)\varepsilon\right).
$$

Now applying  $(6)$  and  $(7)$  we see that

$$
\frac{1}{n}\log|\mathbb{Z}^n \cap \varepsilon \text{Ball}(\ell^1(n, u_n))| \le \delta(n) + \log(2)\varepsilon - (1 - \varepsilon)\log(1 - \varepsilon) + \max(\varepsilon \log(4) - \varepsilon \log(\varepsilon), \varepsilon + 2\log(2)\varepsilon),
$$

where

$$
\lim_{n \to \infty} \delta(n) = 0.
$$

This estimate is good enough to prove the Lemma.

<span id="page-29-0"></span>We are now ready to evaluate the topological entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$ , when  $f \in$  $M_n(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$ 

**Theorem 4.4.** *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* Σ. Let *f* ∈  $M_n(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  and suppose that  $\lambda(f)$  is injective. Then

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) = \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}(f).
$$

*Proof.* We will apply Proposition [3.6.](#page-19-0) In order to use Lemma [4.2](#page-26-0) we need to have good control over the kernel of  $\sigma_i(f)$ , for this we perturb  $\sigma_i(f)$  slightly. By Propo-sition [3.8](#page-23-0) we may find a rank perturbation  $x_i$  of  $\sigma_i(f)$  with  $x_i \in GL_{d_i}(M_n(\mathbb{R}))$ . By Proposition [3.8](#page-23-0) we have

$$
\sup_{\xi \in (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}} \|x_i \xi - \sigma_i(f)\xi\|_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}} \to 0.
$$

So

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) = \sup_{\varepsilon > 0} \inf_{\delta > 0} \limsup_{i \to \infty} \frac{\log S_{\varepsilon}(\Xi_{\delta}(x_i), \theta_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}})}{d_i}.
$$

Let  $M = \sup_i ||x_i||_{\infty}$ .

$$
\Box
$$

Let

$$
\mathcal{N} \subseteq x_i^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}
$$

be a section for the quotient map

$$
x_i^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) \to \frac{x_i^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}{(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}.
$$

By Lemma [4.2](#page-26-0) we have

$$
|\mathcal{N}| = |\det(x_i)|. \tag{8}
$$

Let

<span id="page-30-1"></span><span id="page-30-0"></span>
$$
\mathcal{M} \subseteq x_i^{-1}(\delta \text{Ball}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_i n, u_{d_i n}))) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}
$$

be a maximal  $\varepsilon$ -separated subset. Then by Lemma [4.1,](#page-25-2) we know that if  $4\delta < \varepsilon$ , then

$$
|\mathcal{M}| \leq \det_{4\delta/\varepsilon}(x_i)^{-1}.\tag{9}
$$

Now let  $\xi \in \Xi_{\delta}(x_i)$ . Perturbing  $\xi$  by an integer point we may assume that  $\|\xi\|_2 \leq$ 1. As  $\xi \in \Xi_{\delta}(x_i)$ , we can find some  $l \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  so that

$$
||x_i\xi - l||_2 < \delta.
$$

Let  $\zeta \in \mathcal{N}, k \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  be such that

$$
x_i \zeta + x_i k = l.
$$

Then

$$
||x_i(\xi - \zeta - k)||_2 < \delta.
$$

Hence, we may find some  $\eta \in \mathcal{M}$  so that

$$
\|\xi-\zeta-\eta-k\|_2\leq\varepsilon.
$$

So

$$
\|\xi-\zeta-\eta\|_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}\leq 2\varepsilon.
$$

Hence, by inequalities  $(8), (9)$  $(8), (9)$  $(8), (9)$ , we know that

$$
\frac{1}{d_i}\log S_{2\varepsilon}(\Xi_\delta(x_i),\theta_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}})\leq \frac{1}{d_i}\log(|\mathcal{M}||\mathcal{N}|)\leq \int_{[4\delta/\varepsilon,\infty)}\log(t)\,d\mu_{|x_i|}(t).
$$

Since  $\mu_{|x_i|} \to \mu_{|f|}$  weak<sup>\*</sup>,

$$
\limsup_{i\to\infty}\frac{1}{d_i}\log S_{2\varepsilon}(\Xi_\delta(x_i),\theta_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}})\leq \int_{(4\delta/\varepsilon,\infty)}\log(t)\,d\mu_{|f|}(t).
$$

Letting  $\delta \to 0$  and applying the Monotone convergence theorem, we find that

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) \leq \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}(f).
$$

We now turn to the proof of the lower bound. For this, fix  $\varepsilon, \delta > 0$ . Let  $\eta > 0$ depend upon  $\varepsilon$  in a manner to be determined shortly. Let

$$
\mathcal{N} \subseteq x_i^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}
$$

be such that  ${x_i \xi}_{\xi \in \mathcal{N}}$  is a maximal *η*-separated family with respect to  $\theta_{2,x_i((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})\oplus n)}$ . Let  $p = \chi_{(0,\delta/\varepsilon]}(|x_i|)$ , set  $W = p(\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$ , and let

$$
\mathcal{M} \subseteq W \cap x_i^{-1}(\delta \text{Ball}(\ell^2(d_in, u_{d_in})))
$$

be a maximal  $\varepsilon$ -separated subset with respect to  $\theta_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})\oplus n}$ .

<span id="page-31-0"></span>Suppose  $\xi_1, \xi_2 \in \mathcal{N}, \zeta_1, \zeta_2 \in \mathcal{M}$  and

$$
\|\xi_1 + \zeta_1 - \xi_2 - \zeta_2\|_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}} \le \varepsilon,\tag{10}
$$

then

$$
||x_i(\xi_1-\xi_2)||_{2,x_i(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}} \leq \varepsilon M + 2\delta.
$$

Hence if we choose  $\eta = 2\varepsilon M$ , and  $\delta$  is sufficiently small we find that  $\xi_1 = \xi_2$  by our choice of N. Then by inequality [\(10\)](#page-31-0), and our choice of M, we find that  $\zeta_1 = \zeta_2$ . Therefore,

$$
N_{\varepsilon}(\Xi_{\delta}(x_i), \theta_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}) \geq |\mathcal{N}| |\mathcal{M}|.
$$
\n(11)

<span id="page-31-2"></span>We now have to get a lower bound on  $|\mathcal{M}|$ ,  $|\mathcal{N}|$ . For this, set for  $r > 0$ 

 $\omega_n(r) = |\mathbb{Z}^n \cap r \operatorname{Ball}(\ell^1(n, u_n))|.$ 

For all  $\xi \in x_i^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i}))^{\oplus n} \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$ , there exists a  $\zeta \in \mathcal{N}, k \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  such that

$$
||x_i\xi - x_i\zeta - x_i k||_2 \le 2\varepsilon M.
$$

Hence there exists a section  $S \subseteq x_i^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  of the quotient map

$$
x_i^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n} \to \frac{x_i^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}{(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}
$$

such that for all  $\xi \in S$ , there is a  $\zeta \in \mathcal{N}$  with

$$
||x_i(\xi - \zeta)||_2 \le 2\varepsilon M.
$$

<span id="page-31-1"></span>From this, it is easy to see that

$$
|\det(x_i)| = |S| \le \omega_{d_in}(2\varepsilon M) |\mathcal{N}|.
$$
\n(12)

552 B. HAYES GAFA

To bound  $|\mathcal{M}|$  note that for all  $\xi \in W \cap x_i^{-1}(\delta \text{Ball}(\ell^2(d_in, u_{d_in}))$ , there is a  $\zeta \in \mathcal{M}, k \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  so that

$$
\|\xi-\zeta-k\|_2\leq\varepsilon.
$$

This implies that

$$
||x_i k||_2 \le \varepsilon M + 2\delta,\tag{13}
$$

and

$$
\|\xi - p\zeta - pk\|_2 \le \varepsilon. \tag{14}
$$

Let

<span id="page-32-0"></span>
$$
\mathcal{T} \subseteq (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^n \cap x_i^{-1}((\varepsilon M + 2\delta) \text{Ball}(\ell^2(d_i n, u_{d_i n})))
$$

be a section of the map

$$
(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^n \cap x_i^{-1}((\varepsilon M + 2\delta) \text{Ball}(\ell^2(d_i n, u_{d_i n})))
$$
  
\n
$$
\to p[(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^n \cap x_i^{-1}((\varepsilon M + 2\delta) \text{Ball}(\ell^2(d_i n, u_{d_i n})))],
$$

given by multiplication by p. As  $x_i|_{\mathcal{T}}$  is injective, we have

 $|T| \leq \omega_{d,n}(\varepsilon M + 2\delta)$ 

and by  $(14)$ ,

$$
W \cap x_i^{-1}(\delta \text{Ball}(\ell^2(d_i n, u_{d_i n})) \subseteq \bigcup_{\substack{\zeta \in \mathcal{M}, \\ l \in \mathcal{I}}} p\zeta + pl + \varepsilon \text{Ball}(W, \|\cdot\|_2).
$$

Computing volumes,

$$
\det_{\delta/\varepsilon}(x_i)^{-1}\delta^{\text{Tr}(p)} \le |\mathcal{M}|\omega_{d_in}(\varepsilon M + 2\delta)\varepsilon^{\text{Tr}(p)}.
$$
\n(15)

<span id="page-32-1"></span>Applying  $(12),(15),(11)$  $(12),(15),(11)$  $(12),(15),(11)$  $(12),(15),(11)$  $(12),(15),(11)$ , we see that

$$
\frac{1}{d_i} \log N_{\varepsilon}(\Xi_{\delta}(x_i), \theta_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}}) \ge \int_{(\delta/\varepsilon, \infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|x_i|}(t) + \log(\delta/\varepsilon) \mu_{|x_i|}((0, \delta/\varepsilon])
$$

$$
- \frac{1}{d_i} \log \omega_{d_i n}(\varepsilon M + 2\delta) - \frac{1}{d_i} \log \omega_{d_i n} (2\varepsilon M).
$$

Using Lemma [4.3](#page-26-1) and that  $\mu_{|x_i|} \to \mu_{|f|}$  weak<sup>\*</sup>,

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) \ge \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}(f) + \sup_{\varepsilon > 0} \inf_{\delta > 0} \log(\delta/\varepsilon) \mu_{|f|}((0, \delta/\varepsilon)).
$$

But,

$$
-\log(\delta/\varepsilon)\mu_{|f|}((0,\delta/\varepsilon)) \leq \int_{(0,\delta/\varepsilon)} -\log(t) d\mu_{|f|}(t) \to 0,
$$

as  $\delta \to 0$ , by the dominated convergence theorem and Corollary [2.5.](#page-13-0)

<span id="page-33-0"></span>**4.2** The general upper bound for  $h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma)$  by ultraproduct techniques. We will now establish that for  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  with  $\lambda(f)$  injective,

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) \le \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f). \tag{16}
$$

<span id="page-33-1"></span>We could have given a proof of the upper bound in Theorem [4.4,](#page-29-0) but we decided to postpone the proof until now, as the operator algebra machinery involved in the proof of [\(16\)](#page-33-1) is considerably more technical than in the proof of Theorem [4.4.](#page-29-0)

DEFINITION 4.5. Let  $H$  be a Hilbert space. A *von Neumann algebra* is a weak opera*tor topology closed, unital, subalgebra of* B(H) *which is closed under taking adjoints. A tracial von Neumann algebra is a pair*  $(M, \tau)$  *where M is a von Neumann algebra, and*  $\tau: M \to \mathbb{C}$  *is a linear functional such that* 

1:  $\tau(1) = 1$ , 2:  $\tau(x^*x) \geq 0$ , with equality if and only if  $x = 0$ , 3:  $\tau(xy) = \tau(yx)$ , for all  $x, y \in M$ ,  $4: \tau|_{\{x \in M: ||x||_{\infty} \leq 1\}}$  is weak operator topology continuous.

As before  $||x||_{\infty}$  is the operator norm of x. The pairs  $(L(\Gamma), \tau)$ , and  $(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C}), \text{tr}_{d_i})$ are the most natural examples for our purposes. The definition of Tr  $\otimes \tau$ , spectral measure, and Fuglede–Kadison determinant as in Section [2.2](#page-10-0) work for elements in  $M_{m,n}(M)$ . For  $x \in M_{m,n}(M)$ , we use

$$
||x||_2 = (\text{Tr} \otimes \tau(x^*x))^{1/2}.
$$

DEFINITION 4.6. Let  $(M_n, \tau_n)$  be a sequence of tracial von Neumann algebras, and *let*  $\omega \in \beta \mathbb{N} \setminus \mathbb{N}$  *be a free ultrafilter. Set* 

$$
M = \frac{\{(x_n)_{n=1}^{\infty} : x_n \in M_n, \sup_n ||x_n||_{\infty} < \infty\}}{\{(x_n) : x_n \in M_n, \sup_n ||x_n||_{\infty} < \infty, \lim_{n \to \omega} ||x_n||_2 = 0\}}.
$$

*If*  $x_n \in M_n$ , and  $\sup_n ||x_n||_{\infty} < \infty$ , we use  $(x_n)_{n \to \omega}$  for the image in M of the sequence  $(x_n)_{n=1}^{\infty}$  *under the quotient map. Let* 

$$
\tau_\omega\colon M\to\mathbb{C}
$$

*be given by*

$$
\tau_{\omega}((x_n)_{n\to\omega})=\lim_{n\to\omega}\tau_n(x_n).
$$

*We call the pair*  $(M, \tau_{\omega})$  *the tracial ultraproduct of*  $(M_n, \tau_n)$  *and we will denote it by* 

$$
\prod_{n\to\omega}(M_n,\tau_n).
$$

554 B. HAYES GAFA

A remark about the definition, it is not hard to show that M is a  $\ast$ -algebra with the operations being given coordinate-wise. We clearly have a inner product on M given by

$$
\langle x, y \rangle = \tau_{\omega}(y^*x),
$$

let  $L^2(M, \tau_\omega)$  be Hilbert space completion of M under this inner product. We have a representation

$$
\lambda\colon M\to B(L^2(M,\tau_\omega))
$$

given by left multiplication. It turns out that this representation is faithful, and that  $\lambda(M)$  is weak-operator topology closed in  $B(L^2(M, \tau_\omega))$ , (see [\[BO94\]](#page-85-18) Lemma A.9) so we may regard  $(M, \tau_{\omega})$  as a tracial von Neumann algebra.

Here is the main example of relevance for us. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ , and let  $\omega \in \beta \mathbb{N} \setminus \mathbb{N}$  be a free ultrafilter. Then we have a trace-preserving injective \*-homomorphism (i.e.<br>preserving multiplication and adjoints)<br> $\sigma: \mathbb{C}(\Gamma) \to \prod (M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C}), \text{tr}_{d_i})$ preserving multiplication and adjoints)

$$
\sigma\colon \mathbb{C}(\Gamma)\to \prod_{i\to\omega} (M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C}),\mathrm{tr}_{d_i})
$$

given by

$$
\sigma(f)=(\sigma_i(f))_{i\to\omega}.
$$

It turns out that because  $\mathbb{C}(\Gamma)$  is weak operator topology dense, this embedding extends uniquely to a trace-preserving injective \*-homomorphism<br> $\sigma: L(\Gamma) \to \prod (M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C}), \text{tr}_{d_i}).$ extends uniquely to a trace-preserving injective ∗-homomorphism

$$
\sigma\colon L(\Gamma)\to \prod_{i\to\omega}(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C}),\mathrm{tr}_{d_i}).
$$

Lemma 4.7. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $σ<sub>i</sub>: Γ → S<sub>d<sub>i</sub></sub>$ , and let  $f ∈ M<sub>m,n</sub>(ℤ(Γ))$  with  $λ(f)$  injective. Let  $A<sub>i</sub> ⊆ {1, . . . , d<sub>i</sub>}<sup>m</sup>, B<sub>i</sub> ⊆$  $\{1,\ldots,d_i\}^n$  be subsets so that

$$
P_{\operatorname{im}(\sigma_i(f))^\perp}\big|_{\mathbb{R}^{A_i^c}}, P_{\ker(\sigma_i(f))^\perp}\big|_{\mathbb{R}^{B_i}}
$$

*are isomorphisms onto*  $\text{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}$ ,  $\text{ker}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}$ . *Set*  $x_i = \chi_{A_i} \sigma_i(f) \chi_{B_i}$ , then

$$
P_{\text{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}}|_{\mathbb{R}^{A_i^c}}, P_{\text{ker}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}}|_{\mathbb{R}^{B_i}}
$$
  
as onto  $\text{im}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}$ ,  $\text{ker}(\sigma_i(f))^{\perp}$ . Set  $x_i = \chi_{A_i} \sigma_i(f)$ .  

$$
\inf_{0 < \delta < 1} \limsup_{i \to \infty} \int_{(\delta, \infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|x_i|}(t) \le \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f).
$$

<span id="page-34-0"></span>*Proof.* We claim that it suffices to show that for all  $\omega \in \beta \mathbb{N} \setminus \mathbb{N}$ ,

$$
\inf_{0 < \delta < 1} \lim_{i \to \omega} \int_{(\delta, \infty)} \log(t) \, d\mu_{|x_i|}(t) \le \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f). \tag{17}
$$

Suppose we can show [\(17\)](#page-34-0), but that

FUGLEDE-KADISON DETERMINANTS AND SOFIC ENTROP  
an show (17), but that  

$$
\alpha = \inf_{0 < \delta < 1} \limsup_{i \to \infty} \int_{(\delta, \infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|x_i|}(t) > \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f).
$$

Let  $\delta_n$  < 1 be a decreasing sequence of positive real numbers converging to zero. Choose a strictly increasing sequence of natural numbers  $i_{n}$  so that

$$
\int_{(\delta_n,\infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|x_{i_n}|}(t) \ge \alpha - 2^{-n}.
$$

Let  $\omega \in \beta \mathbb{N} \setminus \mathbb{N}$  be such that  $\{i_n : n \in \mathbb{N}\}\in \omega$ . Note that if  $m \ge n$ , then

$$
\alpha - 2^{-m} \leq \int_{(\delta_m, \infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|x_{i_m}|}(t)
$$
  
= 
$$
\int_{(\delta_n, \infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|x_{i_m}|}(t) + \int_{(\delta_m, \delta_n]} \log(t) d\mu_{|x_{i_m}|}(t)
$$
  

$$
\leq \int_{(\delta_n, \infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|x_{i_m}|}(t).
$$

Hence,

$$
\lim_{i \to \omega} \int_{(\delta_n,\infty)} \log(t) \, d\mu_{|x_i|}(t) \ge \alpha.
$$

So

$$
\inf_{0<\delta<1}\lim_{i\to\omega}\int_{(\delta,\infty)}\log(t)\,d\mu_{|x_i|}(t)=\lim_{n\to\infty}\lim_{i\to\omega}\int_{(\delta_n,\infty)}\log(t)\,d\mu_{|x_i|}(t)\geq\alpha>\log\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f),
$$

and this contradicts [\(17\)](#page-34-0).

We now proceed to prove [\(17\)](#page-34-0). Fix  $\omega \in \beta \mathbb{N} \setminus \mathbb{N}$ , and let

ve (17). Fix 
$$
\omega \in \beta \mathbb{N} \setminus \mathbb{N}
$$
, and  
\n $(M, \tau) = \prod_{i \to \omega} (M_{d_i}(\mathbb{C}), \text{tr}_{d_i}),$ 

let

$$
\sigma\colon L(\Gamma)\to M
$$

be defined as before the statement of the Lemma, and extend by the usual methods to a map

$$
\sigma\colon M_{m,n}(L(\Gamma))\to M_{m,n}(M).
$$

Let

$$
x = (x_i)_{i \to \omega} \in M_{m,n}(M).
$$
<span id="page-36-0"></span>First note that for every  $\phi \in C(\mathbb{R}),$ 

$$
\int \phi \, d\mu_{|x|}(t) = \text{Tr} \otimes \tau_{\omega}(\phi(|x|)) = \lim_{i \to \omega} \text{Tr} \otimes \text{tr}_{d_i}(\phi(|x_i|)) = \lim_{i \to \omega} \int \phi \, d\mu_{|x_i|}(t). \tag{18}
$$

By Lemma [2.6,](#page-14-0)

$$
\frac{|B_i^c|}{d_i} = \frac{\dim(\ker(\sigma_i(f)))}{d_i} \to 0
$$

as  $i \to \infty$ , so

$$
x = (\chi_{A_i} \sigma_i(f))_{i \to \omega}.
$$

Thus

$$
0 \le x^*x \le \sigma(f)^*\sigma(f) \in M_n(M). \tag{19}
$$

By operator monotonicity of logarithms and the Monotone Convergence Theorem we have:

$$
\log \det_M^+(x) = \frac{1}{2} \lim_{\varepsilon \to 0} \tau_\omega(\log(x^*x + \varepsilon)) \le \frac{1}{2} \lim_{\varepsilon \to 0} \tau_\omega(\log(\sigma(f)^*\sigma(f) + \varepsilon))
$$
  
\n
$$
= \frac{1}{2} \log \det_M^+(\sigma(f)^*\sigma(f))
$$
  
\n
$$
= \frac{1}{2} \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f^*f)
$$
  
\n
$$
= \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(|f|)
$$
  
\n
$$
= \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f),
$$

here we have used that the inclusion  $L(\Gamma) \to M$  is trace-preserving. By [\(18\)](#page-36-0), we have

$$
\log \det_M^+(x) = \inf_{0 < \delta < 1} \lim_{i \to \omega} \int_{(\delta, \infty)} \log(t) \, d\mu_{|x_i|}(t),
$$

so we have proved [\(17\)](#page-34-0).

**Theorem 4.8.** *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $Σ.$  *Let*  $f ∈ M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  *be injective as an operator on*  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ , *then* 

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) \le \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f).
$$

*Proof.* Let  $x_i$  be defined as in the preceding Lemma. It follows as in Proposition [3.8](#page-23-0) that

> $\ker(x_i) \cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n} = \mathbb{R}^{B_i^c},$  $x_i((\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) = \mathbb{R}^{A_i},$

$$
\frac{|B_i|}{d_i} \to 0.
$$

Let  $\xi \in \Xi_{\delta}(\sigma_i(f))$ . We may assume that  $\|\xi\|_2 \leq 1$ . As

$$
\frac{|B_i^c|}{d_i}\to 0,
$$

it follows that

$$
\sup_{\zeta \in (\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}} \|\sigma_i(f)\chi_{B_i}\zeta - \sigma_i(f)\zeta\|_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m}} \to 0.
$$

So for all large  $i$ , we have

$$
\|\sigma_i(f)\chi_{B_i}\xi\|_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m}}\leq 2\delta.
$$

So we can find an  $l \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m}$  so that

$$
\|\sigma_i(f)\chi_{B_i}\xi - l\|_2 \le 2\delta.
$$

Thus,

<span id="page-37-0"></span>
$$
||x_i \xi - \chi_{A_i} l||_2 \le 2\delta. \tag{20}
$$

Let

$$
\mathcal{N} \subseteq x_i^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^{A_i}) \cap \mathbb{R}^{B_i}
$$

be a section for the quotient map

$$
x_i^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^{A_i}) \to \frac{x_i^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{A_i}) \cap \mathbb{R}^{B_i})}{\mathbb{Z}^{B_i}}.
$$

By Lemma [4.2](#page-26-0) we have

$$
|\mathcal{N}| = |\det^+(x_i)|. \tag{21}
$$

Let

<span id="page-37-2"></span><span id="page-37-1"></span>
$$
\mathcal{M} \subseteq x_i^{-1}(2\delta \text{ Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(d_im, u_{d_im}))) \cap \mathbb{R}^{B_i},
$$

be a maximal  $\varepsilon\text{-separated subset.}$  By Lemma [4.1](#page-25-0) we know that if  $8\delta<\varepsilon,$  then

$$
|\mathcal{M}| \leq \det_{8\delta/\varepsilon}(x_i)^{-1}.
$$
 (22)

Since

$$
\|\xi - \chi_{B_i}\xi\|_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}} \le \frac{|B_i^c|}{d_i} \to 0,
$$
  

$$
x_i((\mathbb{R}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}) = \mathbb{R}^{A_i}
$$

inequalities  $(20),(21),(22)$  $(20),(21),(22)$  $(20),(21),(22)$  $(20),(21),(22)$  $(20),(21),(22)$  allows us to follow the first half of the proof of Theorem [4.4](#page-29-0) to see that

$$
S_{8\varepsilon}(\Xi_{\delta}(\sigma_i(f)) \leq |\mathcal{M}| |\mathcal{N}|.
$$

It now follows as in the proof of the first half of Theorem [4.4](#page-29-0) that

$$
S_{8\varepsilon}(\Xi_{\delta}(\sigma_i(f)) \leq |\mathcal{M}| |\mathcal{N}|.
$$
  
in the proof of the first half of Theorem 4.4 th  

$$
h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) \leq \inf_{0 < \delta < 1} \limsup_{i \to \infty} \int_{(\delta, \infty)} \log(t) d\mu_{|x_i|}(t),
$$

and so the Theorem follows automatically from the preceding Lemma.

## **5 Fuglede–Kadison Determinants and Measure-Theoretic Entropy**

<span id="page-38-0"></span>If X is a compact group, we use  $m<sub>X</sub>$  for the Haar measure on X. The following is the main result of this section.

**Theorem 5.1.** *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete non-amenable sofic group with sofic approximation* Σ. Let  $f \in M_n(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  be injective as a left multiplication operator *on*  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ . *Then,* 

$$
h_{\Sigma,m_{X_f}}(X_f,\Gamma)=\log \det_{L(\Gamma)}(f).
$$

Our techniques will be general enough to be adaptable to a slightly different situation. Namely, suppose that  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  and that  $\lambda(f)$  has dense image as an operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ , and that  $m \neq n$  (it necessarily follows that  $m < n$ by Proposition [2.7\)](#page-14-1) we will be able to show that the measure-theoretic entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X_f, m_{X_f})$  is infinite.

We focus solely on the non-amenable case, the amenable case is covered by the results in [\[LT14](#page-86-0)]. Let us recall the definition of measure-theoretic entropy in the case of a topological model.

DEFINITION 5.2. Let X be a compact metrizable space and  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  by homeomor*phisms. Let* μ *be a Borel probability measure on* X *preserved by* Γ. *Let* ρ *be a dynamically generating pseudometric on* X. For  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  *finite,*  $L \subseteq C(X)$  *finite, and*  $\delta > 0$ , we let  $\text{Map}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \sigma_i)$  be set of all  $\phi \in \text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$  so that

$$
\left|\frac{1}{d_i}\sum_{j=1}^{d_i}f(\phi(j)) - \int f d\mu\right| < \delta.
$$

*Define the measure-theoretic entropy of*  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  *by* 

$$
h_{\Sigma,\mu}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \varepsilon) = \limsup_{i \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_i} \log S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \sigma_i), \rho_2),
$$

$$
h_{\Sigma,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon) = \inf_{\substack{F \subseteq \Gamma \text{ finite,} \\ L \subseteq C(X) \text{ finite,} \\ \delta > 0}} h_{\Sigma,\mu}(\rho,F,L,\delta,\varepsilon)
$$
\n
$$
h_{\Sigma,\mu}(X,\Gamma) = \sup_{\varepsilon > 0} h_{\Sigma,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon).
$$

By Proposition 3.4 in [\[KL13](#page-85-0)], and Proposition 5.4, we know measure-theoretic entropy does not depend upon the pseudometric and if  $\Gamma \cap (X, \mu)$ ,  $\Gamma \cap (Y, \nu)$  are probability measure preserving actions, and  $\phi: X \to Y$  is a bimeasurable bijection such that  $\phi_*\mu = \nu$ , then  $h_{\Sigma,\mu}(X,\Gamma) = h_{\Sigma,\nu}(Y,\Gamma)$ .

**5.1 Main technical lemmas.** We begin to collect a few technical lemmas needed for the proof. The idea of the proof of Theorem [5.1](#page-38-0) is that we can already produce enough microstates for the topological action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X_f$  to get the lower bound on topological entropy. So if we can prove that "most" of these are microstates for the measure-preserving action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X_f, m_{X_f})$ , this will be enough to get the lower bound on measure-theoretic entropy. Since topological entropy always dominates measure-theoretic entropy this will prove the main theorem. To ease the work involved in this probabilistic argument, it will be helpful to prove a "concentration" result (albeit a soft one) which will essentially reduce our work to prove that our microstates approximately pushforward the uniform measure to the Haar measure "on average". Similar techniques have been used by Lewis Bowen (see the proof of Theorem 4.1 in [\[Bow11\]](#page-84-0)), as well as Lewis Bowen and Hanfeng Li (see [\[BL12](#page-85-1)] Lemma 7.3). However, we wish to first formulate the technique in a more abstract setting. This setting is close to that of Lemma 6.1 in [\[BD13\]](#page-84-1). In fact, the following Lemma may be regarded as a mild generalization of Lemma 6.1 in [\[BD13\]](#page-84-1).

We first need to recall some facts about integrals of vector valued functions in a locally convex space. Suppose that  $X$  is a separable, locally convex space, and that For  $K \subseteq X$  is a compact, metrizable, convex set. If  $\mu \in \text{Prob}(K)$ , then there is a unique<br>point  $p \in K$  so that for all  $\phi \in X^*$ <br> $p(x) = \int \phi(x) d\mu(x)$ , point  $p \in K$  so that for all  $\phi \in X^*$ 

$$
p(x) = \int_K \phi(x) \, d\mu(x),
$$

see [\[Rud91](#page-86-1)] Theorem 3.27. We write

$$
p = \int_K x \, d\mu(x),
$$

the point p is called the *barycenter* of  $\mu$ . The gist of the following lemma is that if a probability measure on such a compact, convex set has a barycenter which is close to an extreme point, then "most" of the mass of the measure is concentrated near the extreme point.

Lemma 5.3 (Abstract Automatic Concentration). *Let* X *be a separable, locally convex space, let*  $K \subseteq C$  *be compact, metrizable, convex subsets of* X and p an extreme *point of K. Then for any open neighborhood* U of 0 in X and  $\varepsilon > 0$ , there is a *neighborhood* V *in* X *of* 0 so that if  $\mu \in \text{Prob}(C)$  and

$$
\mu((K + V) \cap C) = 1,
$$
  

$$
p - \int_C x \, d\mu(x) \in V,
$$

*then*

$$
\mu(\{x \in C : x - p \in U\}) \ge 1 - \varepsilon.
$$

*Proof.* Fix an open neighborhood  $U$  of 0 in  $X$ . By metrizability, we may find a decreasing sequence  $V_n$  of open neighborhoods of 0 with hood U<br>en neighl<br> $K = \bigcap^{\infty}$ 

$$
K = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} (K + V_n) \cap C.
$$

Assuming the lemma is false for this U, we can find an  $\varepsilon > 0$  and a sequence  $\mu_n$  of Borel probability measures on C so that

$$
\mu_n((K + V_n) \cap C) = 1,
$$
  

$$
p - \int_C x \, d\mu_n(x) \in V_n,
$$

but

$$
\mu_n(\{x \in C : x - p \in U\}) \le 1 - \varepsilon.
$$

We may assume, by passing to a subsequence, that there is a  $\mu \in \text{Prob}(C)$  with  $\mu_n({x \in C : x - p \in U}) \le 1 - \varepsilon.$ <br>We may assume, by passing to a subsequence, that there is a  $\mu \in \text{Prob}(C)$  with  $\mu_n \to \mu$  in the weak\*-topology. It is easy to see that  $\int_C x d\mu_n(x) \to p$ , and thus for every  $\phi \in X^*$  we have by passing to a subsequence, the <br>k<sup>\*</sup>-topology. It is easy to see the ave<br> $\phi(p) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \int_C \phi(x) d\mu_n(x) = \int$ 

$$
\phi(p) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \int_C \phi(x) d\mu_n(x) = \int_C \phi(x) d\mu(x),
$$

so

$$
p = \int_C x \, d\mu(x).
$$

Suppose that W is a neighborhood of K in C and choose a neighborhood  $W_0$  of K in C with  $C \subseteq \overline{W_0} \subseteq W$ . Since  $\mu_n \to \mu$  weak<sup>\*</sup>, we have

$$
\mu(W) \ge \mu(\overline{W_0}) \ge \limsup_{n \to \infty} \mu_n(\overline{W_0}) = 1,
$$

since for all sufficiently large *n* it is true that  $(K + V_n) \cap C \subseteq W_0$ . Infimizing over all neighborhoods W of K we see that  $\mu(K) = 1$  and thus

$$
p = \int_K x \, d\mu(x).
$$

By extremality of p we find that  $\mu = \delta_p$ . Since  $\mu_n \to \delta_p$  weak<sup>\*</sup> we must have that

$$
1 = \delta_p(p + U) \le \liminf_{n \to \infty} \mu_n(p + U) \le 1 - \varepsilon,
$$

a contradiction.

<span id="page-41-0"></span>We use the Lemma to state a more technical version of a concentration Lemma, which is more specific to our situation.

Lemma 5.4 (The Automatic Concentration Lemma). *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* Σ. *Let* X *be a compact metrizable space and*  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  by homeomorphisms, let  $\rho$  be a dynamically generating pseudometric on X. Let I be a directed set, and let  $(\Omega_{i,\alpha}, \mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha})_{i \in \mathbb{N}, \alpha \in I}$  be standard probability spaces. *Let*

 $\Phi_{i,\alpha}$ : {1,...,d<sub>i</sub>} ×  $\Omega_{\alpha,i} \to X$ 

*be Borel measurable maps, and for*  $\xi \in \Omega_{\alpha,i}$  *define* 

$$
\phi_{\xi} \colon \{1, \ldots, d_i\} \to X
$$

*by*

$$
\phi_{\xi}(j) = \Phi_{i,\alpha}(j,\xi).
$$

*Suppose that for all*  $g \in \Gamma$ ,

$$
\lim_{\alpha} \lim_{i \to \infty} \|\rho_2(\phi_{\xi} \circ \sigma_i(g), g\phi_{\xi})\|_{L^{\infty}(\xi)} = 0,
$$

*and that there is a Borel probability measures*  $\mu$  *on* X *so that for all*  $f \in C(X)$  $\mathbf x$  or  $\mathbf y$  and  $\mathbf x$  and  $\mathbf x$  and  $\mathbf x$  and  $\mathbf x$  so then

$$
\lim_{\alpha} \lim_{i \to \infty} \left| \int f \, d(\Phi_{i,\alpha})_*(u_{d_i} \otimes \mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}) - \int f \, d\mu \right| = 0.
$$

*Then*

(a) μ *is* Γ*-invariant,*

(b) *if*  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  *is ergodic, then for all*  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  *finite,*  $L \subseteq C(X)$  *finite,*  $\delta > 0$  *we have*

$$
\lim_{\alpha} \lim_{i \to \infty} \inf \mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha} (\{\xi : \phi_{\xi} \in \text{Map}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \sigma_i)\}) = 1.
$$

*Proof.* (a): This will be left as an exercise.

(b): Let  $C = \text{Prob}(X) \subseteq C(X)^*$ , and  $K \subseteq C$  be the weak<sup>\*</sup> compact, convex set consisting of Γ-invariant measures. The ergodicity of  $\Gamma \sim (X, \mu)$  is equivalent to saying that  $\mu$  is an extreme point of K. Given finite  $F \subseteq \Gamma, L \subseteq C(X)$ , and<br>  $\delta, \kappa > 0$ , set<br>  $U = \bigcap \{ \eta \in \text{Prob}(X) : \left| \int f d\eta - \int f d\mu \right| < \delta \}.$  $\delta, \kappa > 0$ , set  $\begin{aligned} \left\{ \begin{matrix} \mathbf{A}, \mathbf{\mu} \ \mathbf{I}, L \end{matrix} \right. \ \left\{ \begin{matrix} \mathbf{C}, L \end{matrix} \right. \ \left\{ \begin{matrix} \mathbf{C}, L \end{matrix} \right\} \ \end{aligned}$ 

$$
U = \bigcap_{f \in L} \left\{ \eta \in \text{Prob}(X) : \left| \int_X f \, d\eta - \int_X f \, d\mu \right| < \delta \right\}.
$$

Given a finite  $L' \subseteq C(X), \delta' > 0$ , let  $V_{L,\delta'} \subseteq C(X)^*$  consist of all (complex) measures  $\eta$  so that  $\overline{\mathbf{l}}$ et  $V_{L,\delta'}$ 

$$
\max_{f \in L'} \left| \int_X f \, d\eta \right| < \delta'.
$$

The preceding Lemma allows us to find a finite  $L' \subseteq C(X)$  and  $\kappa' > 0$  so that if  $\nu \in \text{Prob}(C)$ , and  $\mathbf{r}$ 

$$
\mu - \int_C \eta \, d\nu(\eta) \in V_{L',\delta'},
$$

$$
\nu((K+V_{L',\delta'})\cap C)=1,
$$

then

$$
\nu(\{\eta \in \text{Prob}(X) : \eta \in U\}) \ge 1 - \kappa.
$$

By a compactness argument, we may find a finite  $F' \subseteq G$  with  $F \subseteq F'$  and a  $\delta \in (0, \delta')$  so that for all  $i \in \mathbb{N}$  and all  $\phi \in \text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$  we have  $\phi_*(u_{d_i}) \in$  $K + V_{L',\delta'}.$ 

Our assumptions allow us to find an  $\alpha_0 \in I$  so that if  $\alpha \geq \alpha_0$ , then

$$
\max_{g \in F'} \limsup_{i \to \infty} \|\rho_2(\phi_{\xi} \circ \sigma_i(g), g\phi_{\xi})\|_{L^{\infty}(\xi)} < \delta',
$$

$$
\max_{f\in L'}\limsup_{i\to\infty}\left|\int f\,d(\Phi_{i,\alpha})_*(u_{d_i}\otimes\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha})-\int f\,d\mu\right|<\kappa'.
$$

Fix  $\alpha \geq \alpha_0$ . As F and L' are finite, the above limiting statements allow us to find a  $i_0 \in \mathbb{N}$  so that if  $i \geq i_0$ , then

$$
\max_{g \in F'} \|\rho_2(\phi_{\xi} \circ \sigma_i(g), g\phi_{\xi})\|_{L^{\infty}(\xi)} < \delta',\tag{23}
$$

<span id="page-42-0"></span>and

$$
\max_{f\in L'}\left|\int f\,d(\Phi_{i,\alpha})_*(u_{d_i}\otimes\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha})-\int f\,d\mu\right|<\kappa'.
$$

Define

 $\Psi_{i,\alpha} \colon \Omega_{\alpha,i} \to C$ 

by

$$
\Psi_{i,\alpha}(\xi)=(\phi_{\xi})_*(u_{d_i}),
$$

and let

$$
\eta_{i,\alpha}=(\Psi_{i,\alpha})_*(\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}).
$$

Then for all  $f \in C(X)$ ,

$$
\eta_{i,\alpha} = (\Psi_{i,\alpha})_* (\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}).
$$
  
\n
$$
\int_C \int_X f \, d\nu \, d\eta_{i,\alpha}(\nu) = \int_{\Omega_{i,\alpha}} \int_X f \, d(\phi_{\xi})_* (u_{d_i}) \, d\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}(\xi)
$$
  
\n
$$
= \int f \, d(\Phi_{i,\alpha})_* (u_{d_i} \otimes \mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}).
$$

Thus for all  $i \geq i_0$ ,

$$
\max_{f \in L'} \left| \int_C \int_X f \, d\nu \, d\eta_{i,\alpha} - \int_X f \, d\mu \right| < \kappa'.
$$

By [\(23\)](#page-42-0), and our choice of  $F', \delta'$ , we have for all  $i \ge i_0$ 

 $\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}(\{\xi : \phi_{\xi} \in \text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_i)\})=1,$ 

$$
\eta_{i,\alpha}((K+V_{L',\delta'})\cap C)=1.
$$

So for all  $i \geq i_0$ 

$$
\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}(\{\xi : \phi_{\xi} \in \text{Map}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \sigma_{i})\})
$$
  
= 
$$
\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}(\{\xi : (\phi_{\xi})_{*}(u_{d_{i}}) \in U\}) = \eta_{i,\alpha}(\{\nu : \nu \in U\}) \ge 1 - \kappa,
$$

by choice of  $\kappa', L'$ . Thus

$$
\liminf_{\alpha} \liminf_{i \to \infty} \mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}(\{\xi : \phi_{\xi} \in \text{Map}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \sigma_i)\}) \ge 1 - \kappa.
$$

The lemma is completed by letting  $\kappa \to 0$ .

Let us explain why we call this Lemma the "Automatic Concentration Lemma." The assumption

$$
(\Phi_{i,\alpha})_*(u_{d_i}\times\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha})\to\mu
$$

can be thought of as saying that

$$
(\phi_{\xi})_*(u_{d_i}) \to \mu
$$

"in expectation." When one is dealing with limits of large probability spaces (for example, uniform probability measures on large finite sets, or normalized Lebesgue measure on the ball of a large finite-dimensional Banach space), there is a principle called the "concentration of measure phenomenon." This roughly says that (nice enough) functions have a very small deviation from their expectation. This principle is used to great effect, e.g. in the theory of random graphs, geometric functional analysis, and random matrix theory. The conclusion of the Lemma, i.e. that s have a very small deviation from t<br>effect, e.g. in the theory of randor<br>idom matrix theory. The conclusion<br> $\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha} \left( \left\{ \xi : \left| \int f d(\phi_{\xi})_* u_{d_i} - \int f d\mu \right| \right\} \right)$  $\begin{align*} \text{ap} & \text{ap} & \text{gectat} \ \text{p} & \text{graphs, geod} \ \text{of the Lemma} & < \delta \end{align*} \rightarrow 1,$ 

$$
\mathbb{P}_{i,\alpha}\left(\left\{\xi:\left|\int f\,d(\phi_{\xi})_*u_{d_i}-\int f\,d\mu\right|<\delta\right\}\right)\to 1,
$$

can be interpreted as the statement that  $(\phi_{\mathcal{E}})_*u_{d_i}$  "concentrates" near its expectation. So this Lemma can be thought of as an automatic concentration result, provided that  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  is ergodic.

Note that this differs in spirit from most concentration results. Typically one needs some concrete estimates (e.g. a log Sobolev inequality) and gets explicit results on the deviation from the mean (typically exponential decay). For this lemma, the techniques, results, and assumptions are much softer. No concrete estimates is need for the proof of this concentration result, however the result also gives no concrete estimates on deviations from the mean. To apply this result, we need ergodicity as well as weak∗ convergence. For ergodicity, we state a Theorem due to Hanfeng Li, Klaus Schmidt, and Jesse Peterson. They only state this result for  $f \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ , however the proof works for  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$ 

<span id="page-44-0"></span>**Theorem 5.5** (Theorem 1.3 in [\[LSP15](#page-86-2)]). *Let* Γ *be a non-amenable group, and let*  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  *be such that*  $\lambda(f)$  *has dense image. Then*  $\Gamma \sim (X_f, m_{X_f})$  *is ergodic.*

We thus focus on proving the weak∗ convergence necessary to apply the Automatic Concentration Lemma. In many respects, this is the most difficult and technical part of the paper. To help illuminate the ideas, let us roughly outline the proof. Fix  $f \in M_n(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  such that  $\lambda(f)$  is injective. First, let us analyze the proof of The-orem [4.4.](#page-29-0) Let  $x_k \in GL_n(M_{d_k}(\mathbb{R}))$  be the rank perturbation considered in the proof of Theorem [4.4.](#page-29-0) We see that the  $\xi \in \Xi_{\delta}(x_k)$  we used to compute the topological entropy come in two types. Setting

$$
G_k = x_k^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n})/((\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}),
$$

$$
\Omega_{\delta,\varepsilon} = x_k^{-1}(\delta \text{ Ball}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))) \cap \chi_{[0,\delta/\varepsilon]}(|x_k|)((\mathbb{R}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}),
$$

every  $v \in \Xi_{\delta}(x_k)$  is of the form

$$
v+(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}=\xi+\zeta+(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n},
$$

for some  $\xi \in G_k, \zeta \in \Omega_\delta$ . For  $\xi \in (\mathbb{T}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  define

 $\phi_{\xi} \colon \{1, \ldots, d_i\} \to (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^{\oplus n},$ 

by

$$
\phi_{\xi}(j)(l)(g) = \xi(l)(\sigma_i(g)^{-1}(j)).
$$

Let  $m_{G_k}$  be the Haar measure on  $G_k$  and  $\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}$  the normalized Lebesgue measure on  $\chi_{[0,\delta/\varepsilon]}(|x_k|)((\mathbb{R}^{d_k})^{\oplus n})$  chosen so that  $\mu_{\delta}(\Omega_{\delta,\varepsilon})=1$ . In order to apply the Automatic Concentration Lemma, we are left trying to argue that

$$
\int_{\Omega_{\delta,\varepsilon}} \int_{G_k} (\phi_{\xi+\zeta+(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}})_*(u_{d_k}) \, dm_{G_k}(\xi) \, d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) \approx m_{X_f}
$$

in the weak∗ topology. By abstract Fourier analysis, it is enough to verify this condition by integrating both sides of this approximate equality against the continuous function

$$
\mathrm{ev}_{\alpha}\colon (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^{\oplus n}\to \mathbb{C}
$$

for  $\alpha \in (\mathbb{Z}^{\Gamma})^{\oplus n}$  given by

$$
\mathrm{ev}_{\alpha}(\Theta) = \exp(2\pi i \langle \Theta, \alpha \rangle).
$$

For  $A \in M_{s,t}(L(\Gamma))$ , let  $\widetilde{A} \in M_{t,s}(L(\Gamma))$  be given by  $(\widetilde{A})_{ij} = A_{ji}$ . We are then naturally led to show that

$$
\text{urally led to show that}
$$
\n
$$
\frac{1}{d_k} \sum_{j=1}^{d_k} \int_{\Omega_{\delta,\varepsilon}} \int_{G_k} \exp(2\pi i (\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})\xi)(j)) \exp(2\pi i \sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})\zeta)(j)) \, dm_{G_k}(\xi) \, d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) \approx 0
$$

for 
$$
\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n} \setminus r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})
$$
. The integral  

$$
\int_{G_k} \exp(2\pi i(\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})\xi)(j)) dm_{G_k}(\xi)
$$

will be zero if and only if  $\xi \mapsto (\sigma_k(\tilde{\alpha})\xi)(j) + \mathbb{Z}$  is a nontrivial homomorphism on  $G_k$ , and will be one otherwise. It is simple to describe when the homomorphism  $\xi \mapsto (\sigma_k(\tilde{\alpha})\xi)(j) + \mathbb{Z}$  is trivial. By Lemma [5.6](#page-46-0) below this will occur only when will be zero if and only  $\pi \xi \mapsto (\sigma_k(\alpha)\xi)(j) + \mathbb{Z}$  is a hontrivial nomomorphism on  $G_k$ , and will be one otherwise. It is simple to describe when the homomorphism  $\xi \mapsto (\sigma_k(\tilde{\alpha})\xi)(j) + \mathbb{Z}$  is trivial. By Lemma 5.6 bel  $r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ , but can only do this when we have a uniform bound on  $||r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d_k n)}$ (see Lemma  $5.7$ ).

We will then see that in order to prove the statement

$$
\int_{\Omega_{\delta,\varepsilon}} \int_{G_k} (\phi_{\xi+\zeta+(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}})_*(u_{d_i}) \, dm_{G_k}(\xi) \, d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) \approx m_{X_j}
$$

we are left with analyzing

$$
\int_{\Omega_{\delta,\varepsilon}} \int_{G_k} \langle \varphi_{\xi+\zeta+(\mathbb{Z}^{a_k})^{\oplus n}} \rangle_* \langle \omega_{a_i} \rangle \, dm_{G_k}(\zeta) \, \omega \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) \, \langle \varphi \rangle_* \, d\mathcal{A}_f
$$
\n  
\nwe left with analyzing\n
$$
\int_{\Omega_{\delta,\varepsilon}} \exp(2\pi i (\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})\zeta)(j)) \, d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) = \int_{\Omega_{\delta,\varepsilon}} \exp(2\pi i \langle x_k \zeta, r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k n)}) \, d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta)
$$

for  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n} \setminus r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ , and where  $||r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d_k n)}$  is large. The fact that  $||r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d_k n)}$  is large makes the integrand  $\exp(2\pi i \langle x_k \xi, r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k n)}))$  highly oscillatory<br>and we exploit this to argue that<br> $\int_{\Omega} \exp(2\pi i (\sigma_k(\tilde{\alpha})\zeta)(j)) d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) \approx 0.$ and we exploit this to argue that

$$
\int_{\Omega_{\delta,\varepsilon}} \exp(2\pi i (\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})\zeta)(j)) d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) \approx 0.
$$

In order to give certain examples of algebraic actions with infinite measure-theoretic entropy (see Theorem [5.11\)](#page-59-0) we will state our methods so that they work in a slightly more general setting than having  $\lambda(f)$  be injective on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ .

LEMMA 5.6. Let  $T \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z})$  and  $v \in \mathbb{Z}^n$ . The homomorphism

<span id="page-46-0"></span>
$$
T^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^m)/\mathbb{Z}^n \to \mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z}
$$

*given by*

$$
\xi\mapsto \langle \xi,v\rangle_{\ell^2(n)}+\mathbb{Z}
$$

*is identically zero if and only if*

$$
v \in T^*(\mathbb{Z}^m).
$$

*Proof.* One direction is obvious. We thus focus on showing that if  $\xi \mapsto \langle \xi, v \rangle_{\ell^2(n)} + \mathbb{Z}$  is identically zero, then  $v \in T^*(\mathbb{Z}^m)$ . So suppose that  $v \in \mathbb{Z}^n$  and the homomorphisms  $\xi \mapsto \langle \xi, v \rangle_{\ell^2(n)} + \mathbb{Z}$  is identically zero for  $\xi \in T^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^m)$ . We clearly have that ker $(T) \subseteq$  $T^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^m)$  and thus for every  $\xi \in \text{ker}(T) \cap \mathbb{R}^n$  we have

$$
\langle \xi, v \rangle_{\ell^2(n)} \in \mathbb{Z}.
$$

Thus the linear functional on  $\ker(T) \cap \mathbb{R}^n$  defined by  $\xi \mapsto \langle \xi, v \rangle_{\ell^2(n)}$  is Z-valued. A linear functional on a real vector space can only be Z-valued if it is zero and this proves that  $v \in \ker(T)^{\perp} \cap \mathbb{R}^n = T^*(\mathbb{R}^m)$ . So we can let  $r \in \mathbb{R}^m$  be such that  $v = T^*r$ . Thus

$$
\langle T\xi,r\rangle_{\ell^2(m)}\in\mathbb{Z}
$$

for all  $\xi \in T^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^m)$ . Equivalently,

$$
\langle \xi,r\rangle_{\ell^2(m)}\in \mathbb{Z}
$$

for all  $\xi \in \mathbb{Z}^m \cap T(\mathbb{R}^n)$ .

By Smith normal formal, we may find matrices  $A \in GL_m(\mathbb{Z}), B \in GL_n(\mathbb{Z}), D \in$  $M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z})$  so that

$$
ATB=D,
$$

$$
D = \begin{bmatrix} \alpha_1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdots & 0 & \cdots & 0 \\ 0 & \alpha_2 & 0 & \cdots & 0 & 0 & \cdots & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \alpha_3 & \cdots & 0 & 0 & \cdots & 0 \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \cdots & \vdots & \vdots & \cdots & \vdots \\ 0 & 0 & \cdots & \cdots & \alpha_d & 0 & \cdots & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdots & 0 & \cdots & 0 \\ \vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \cdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \cdots & 0 & \cdots & 0 \end{bmatrix},
$$

where  $\alpha_1,\ldots,\alpha_d$  are not zero. It is easy to see that  $\mathbb{Z}^m \cap T(\mathbb{R}^n) = A^{-1}(\mathbb{Z}^d \oplus \{0\}).$ Thus for all  $l \in \mathbb{Z}^d$  we have

$$
\langle A^{-1}(l\oplus 0), r \rangle_{\ell^2(n)} \in \mathbb{Z}
$$

equivalently

$$
\langle l\oplus 0, (A^{-1})^*r\rangle_{\ell^2(n)} \in \mathbb{Z}
$$

for all  $l \in \mathbb{Z}^d$ . Thus  $(A^{-1})^*r = s + t$  where  $s \in \mathbb{Z}^d \oplus \{0\}$ , and  $t \in \{0\} \oplus \mathbb{R}^{n-d}$ . So

$$
r = A^*s + A^*t.
$$

Thus

$$
v = T^*r = T^*A^*s + T^*A^*t.
$$

Since

$$
B^*T^*A^*=D
$$

it is not hard to show that  $T^*A^*t = 0$ . Thus

$$
v = T^* A^* s \in T^*(\mathbb{Z}^m).
$$

The above Lemma will be useful when combined with the following Lemma. The following Lemma can be thought of as giving a way to "test", in terms of a given sofic approximation, if a given  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$  is an element of the submodule  $r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ . The above Lemma will be useful when combined with the follow<br>following Lemma can be thought of as giving a way to "test", in term<br>approximation, if a given  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$  is an element of the submodu<br>Recall that if <sup>on</sup> is an elem<br>
it  $\widetilde{A} \in M_{t,s}(A)$ <br>  $(\widetilde{A})_{ij} = A_{ji}.$ 

$$
(\overline{A})_{ij} = A_{ji}.
$$

<span id="page-48-0"></span>Lemma 5.7 (The Submodule Test). *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . *Extend*  $\Sigma$  *to a map*  $\sigma_i : M_{s,t}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)) \to$  $M_{s,t}(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{Z}))$  in the usual way. Let  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  and suppose  $x_i$  is a rank per*turbation of*  $\sigma_i(f)$ . *Let*  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$  *and regard*  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n} = M_{n,1}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ . *Suppose that*<br>
there is some  $C > 0$  so that<br>  $\limsup \frac{|\{1 \leq j \leq d_i : \sigma_i(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j \in x_i^*((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m} \cap C \text{ Ball}(\ell^2(d_im)))\}|}{\log n$ *there is some*  $C > 0$  *so that* 

$$
\limsup_{i \to \infty} \frac{|\{1 \le j \le d_i : \sigma_i(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j \in x_i^*((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m} \cap C \operatorname{Ball}(\ell^2(d_im)))\}|}{d_i} > 0.
$$

*Then*  $\alpha \in r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ .

*Proof.* Passing to a subsequence, we may assume that there is some  $\beta > 0$  so that

$$
\beta \le \frac{|\{j : \sigma_i(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j \in x_i^*((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m} \cap C \, \text{Ball}(\ell^2(d_im)))\}|}{d_i}
$$

for all *i*. For  $x \in L(\Gamma)^{\oplus p}$ , set

$$
||x||_2^2 = \text{Tr} \otimes \tau(x^*x)
$$

for  $\theta \in \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus p}$  we use the norm

$$
||x||_2^2 = \text{Tr} \otimes \tau(x^*x)
$$
  
m  

$$
||\theta||_2^2 = \sum_{j,g} |\theta(j)(g)|^2.
$$

We claim the following is true.

*Claim: For every finite*  $E \subseteq \Gamma$ , *there is an*  $R \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}$  *so that*<br>  $((f^*R)(l))\hat{}(g) = \widehat{\alpha(l)^*}(g)$  for all  $g \in E, 1 \le l \le n$ 

$$
((f^*R)(l))\hat{}(g) = \widehat{\alpha(l)^*}(g) \quad \text{for all } g \in E, 1 \le l \le n,
$$

$$
||R||_2 \le C.
$$

Suppose we grant the claim for now. Let  $E_k$  be an increasing sequence of nonempty finite subsets of Γ whose union is Γ. Choose an  $R_k \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}$  so that<br>  $((f^*R_k)(l))\hat{)}(g) = \widehat{\alpha(l)^*}(g)$  for all  $g \in E_k, 1 \le l \le n$ ,

$$
((f^*R_k)(l))\hat{J}(g) = \widehat{\alpha(l)^*}(g) \quad \text{for all } g \in E_k, 1 \le l \le n,
$$

$$
||R_k||_2 \le C.
$$

Passing to a subsequence, we may assume that  $\widehat{R_k(l)}(g)$  converges pointwise to some  $r(l, g)$ . By Fatou's Lemma, we see that

$$
||r||_{\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}} \leq C.
$$

Thus  $r \in \ell^2(\Gamma, \mathbb{Z})^{\oplus m} = c_c(\Gamma, \mathbb{Z})^{\oplus m}$ . So we may define  $R \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}$  by

$$
\widehat{R(\mathfrak{l})}(g) = r(\mathfrak{l}, g).
$$

It is easy to see that

$$
\widehat{(f^*R)(l)}(g) = \widehat{\alpha(l)^*}(g)
$$

and hence if we let  $Q \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}$  be given as  $Q(l) = R(l)^*$ , we have that

 $r(f)Q = \alpha$ .

Thus  $\alpha \in r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ , which proves the Lemma.

We now turn to the proof of the claim. So fix a finite subset  $E$  of  $\Gamma$ . Let

$$
S = \bigcup_{1 \leq r \leq m, 1 \leq s \leq n} \operatorname{supp}(\widehat{f_{rs}}) \cup \{e\} \cup \operatorname{supp}(\widehat{f_{rs}})^{-1}
$$

$$
K = (E \cup E^{-1} \cup \{e\})^{(2015)!} S(E \cup E^{-1} \cup \{e\})^{(2015)!}.
$$

We may find  $C_i \subseteq \{1, \ldots, d_i\}$  so that

$$
u_{d_i}(C_i)\to 1,
$$

$$
\sigma_i(g_1)^{\varepsilon_1} \cdots \sigma_i(g_l)^{\varepsilon_l}(j) = \sigma_i(g_1^{\varepsilon_1} \cdots g_l^{\varepsilon_l})(j) \quad \text{for all}
$$
  
\n
$$
j \in C_i, 1 \le l \le (2015)!, \varepsilon_1, \ldots, \varepsilon_l \in \{-1, 1\}, g_1, \ldots, g_l \in K,
$$

$$
x_i(e_r \otimes e_{\sigma_i(g)(j)}) = \sigma_i(f)(e_r \otimes e_{\sigma_i(g)(j)}) \quad \text{for all} \quad j \in C_i, 1 \le r \le n, g \in E,
$$

$$
\sigma_i(g)(j) \neq \sigma_i(h)(j) \quad \text{if } g, \ h \in (K \cup \{e\} \cup K^{-1})^{(2015)!}, \quad \text{and} \quad g \neq h.
$$

Let

$$
B_i = \{j : \sigma_i(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j \in x_i^* ((\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m} \cap C \operatorname{Ball}(\ell^2(d_i m)))\},\
$$

so that

$$
\liminf_{i \to \infty} u_{d_i}(B_i \cap C_i) \ge \beta > 0,
$$

and hence for all large i, we have  $B_i \cap C_i$  is not empty. For  $j \in B_i \cap C_i$ , choose  $r_{j,i} \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_i})^{\oplus m}$  so that ve  $B_i$ <br> $\sigma_i(\widetilde{\alpha})$ 

$$
\sigma_i(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j = x_i^* r_{j,i}
$$

$$
||r_{j,i}||_{\ell^2(d_im)} \leq C.
$$

Fix a  $j \in B_i \cap C_i$ , by our previous comments such a j exists if i is sufficiently large. Define  $R \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}$  by  $\cap C_i$ , by  $\in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}$ <br> $\widehat{(\mathcal{U})}(g) = \begin{cases}$ 

$$
\widehat{R(l)}(g) = \begin{cases} 0, & \text{if } g \in \Gamma \setminus K \\ \langle r_{j,i}, e_l \otimes e_{\sigma_i(g)(j)} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_im)}, & \text{if } g \in K \end{cases}.
$$

Since  $\sigma_i(g)(j) \neq \sigma_i(h)(j)$  for  $g \neq h$  in K we have

 $||R||_2 < C.$ 

For  $g \in E, j \in C_i$  and  $1 \leq l \leq n$  we have

$$
1 \le l \le n
$$
 we have  
\n $\langle \sigma_i(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j, e_l \otimes e_{\sigma_i(g)(j)} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_i n)} = \widehat{\alpha(l)^*}(g).$ 

As  $K \supseteq SE$ , we have for  $j \in C_i \cap B_i, g \in E$  that

we have for 
$$
j \in C_i \cap B_i, g \in E
$$
 that  
\n
$$
\widehat{\alpha(l)^*}(g) = \langle \sigma_i(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j, e_l \otimes e_{\sigma_i(g)(j)} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_i n)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle x_i^* r_{j,i}, e_l \otimes e_{\sigma_i(g)(j)} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_i n)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle r_{j,i}, x_i(e_l \otimes e_{\sigma_i(g)(j)}) \rangle_{\ell^2(d_i m)}
$$
\n
$$
= \langle r_{j,i}, \sigma_i(f)(e_l \otimes e_{\sigma_i(g)(j)}) \rangle_{\ell^2(d_i m)}
$$
\n
$$
= \sum_{1 \le s \le m} \sum_{h \in \Gamma} \widehat{(f^* )_{ls}} (h^{-1}) \langle r_{j,i}, e_s \otimes e_{\sigma_i(hg)(j)} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_i m)}
$$
\n
$$
= \sum_{1 \le s \le m} \sum_{h \in \Gamma} \widehat{(f^* )_{ls}} (h^{-1}) \widehat{R(s)}(hg)
$$
\n
$$
= ((f^* R)(l)) \widehat{I}(g).
$$

As stated before, the last step in our weak∗ convergence argument will be to argue that a certain oscillatory integral is close to zero. The following lemma will be key in the proof of this fact.

LEMMA 5.8. Let  $n_k$  be a sequence of positive integers, and let  $c_k$ ,  $R_k$  be a sequence *of positive real numbers with*  $c_k \to 0$ . Then

<span id="page-50-0"></span>
$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \sup_{\substack{\xi \in \mathbb{R}^{n_k}, \\ \|\xi\|_{\ell^2(n_k)} \leq \frac{\zeta_k R_k}{\sqrt{n_k}}}} \frac{\text{vol}(R_k \text{ Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k)) \setminus (R_k \text{ Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k)) + \xi))}{\text{vol}(R_k \text{ Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k))} = 0.
$$

*Proof.* The claim is easy if  $n_k$  is bounded, so passing to a subsequence we may assume that  $n_k \to \infty$ . Without loss of generality  $R_k = 1$  for all k. Let  $m_k$  be the normalized Lebesgue measure on  $\text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k))$  chosen so that  $m_k(\text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k))) = 1$ . Let  $\nu_k$  be the unique probability measure on  $S^{n_k-1}$  invariant under the action of  $O(n_k, \mathbb{R})$ . Then for all measurable  $f: \text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n)) \to [0, \infty)$  we have

$$
\int_{\text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k))} f(x) \, dm_k(x) = n_k \int_0^1 \int_{S^{n_k-1}} r^{n_k-1} f(rx) \, d\nu_k(x) \, dr.
$$

We have for any  $T \in M_{n_k}(\mathbb{C}),$ 

$$
\int_{S^{n-1}} \langle T\xi, \xi \rangle_{\ell^2(n_k)} d\nu_k(x) = \text{tr}_n(T).
$$

Indeed, if we consider the left-hand side of the above equality to be a linear functional on  $M_{n_k}(\mathbb{C})$  then it is invariant under conjugation by elements of  $O(n_k, \mathbb{R})$  and takes the value 1 on Id, and this uniquely defines  $\mathrm{tr}_n(T)$ . Thus if  $v \in \mathbb{R}^{n_k}$ ,  $||v||_{\ell^2(n_k)} = 1$ , we may apply the above discussion to the operator  $T\xi = \langle \xi, \zeta \rangle \zeta$ , and see that

$$
\int_{S^{n_k-1}} |\langle \xi, v \rangle_{\ell^2(n_k)}|^2 \, d\nu_k(\xi) = \frac{1}{n_k}.\tag{24}
$$

<span id="page-51-0"></span>Now let  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^{n_k}$ ,  $\|\xi\|_{\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(n_k)} \leq \frac{c_k}{\sqrt{n_k}}$ , set

$$
v = \frac{\xi}{\|\xi\|_{\ell^2(n_k)}}.
$$

Let  $C > 1$  and let

$$
B = \left\{ \zeta \in \text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k)) : \|\zeta - \xi\|_{\ell^2(n_k)} \ge 1, |\langle \zeta, v \rangle_{\ell^2(n_k)}| \le \frac{C}{\sqrt{n_k}} \|\zeta\|_{\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(n_k)} \right\}.
$$

<span id="page-51-1"></span>Then by  $(24)$ ,

$$
m_k(\text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k)) \setminus (\text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k)) + \xi)) \le \frac{1}{C^2} + m_k(B). \tag{25}
$$

Now if  $\zeta \in B$ , then

$$
1 \leq \|\zeta - \xi\|_{\ell^2(n_k)}^2
$$
  
\n
$$
= \|\zeta\|_{\ell^2(n_k)}^2 - 2\|\xi\|_2 \operatorname{Re}(\langle \zeta, v \rangle_{\ell^2(n_k)}) + \|\xi\|_{\ell^2(n_k)}^2
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq \|\zeta\|_{\ell^2(n_k)}^2 + 2\frac{c_k C}{n_k} \|\zeta\|_{\ell^2(n_k)} + \frac{c_k^2}{n_k}
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq \left(\|\zeta\|_{\ell^2(n_k)} + \frac{c_k C}{n_k}\right)^2 + \frac{c_k^2}{n_k}.
$$

Thus

$$
\|\zeta\|_{\ell^2(n_k)} \geq \omega(k)
$$

where

$$
\|\zeta\|_{\ell^2(n_k)} \ge \omega(k)
$$

$$
\omega(k) = \left(1 - \frac{c_k^2}{n_k}\right)^{1/2} - \frac{c_k C}{n_k}.
$$

<span id="page-51-2"></span>So

$$
m_k(B) \le n_k \int_{\omega(k)}^1 r^{n_k - 1} dr = 1 - \omega(k)^{n_k}.
$$
 (26)

We have

$$
n_k \omega(k) - n_k = (n_k^2 - c_k^2 n_k)^{1/2} - n_k - c_k C = -c_k C - \frac{c_k^2 n_k}{(n_k^2 - c_k^2 n_k)^{1/2} + n_k} \to 0
$$

since  $c_k \to 0$ , and  $n_k \to \infty$ .

Thus given  $\varepsilon > 0$ , we have

$$
\omega(k) \geq 1 - \frac{\varepsilon}{n_k}
$$

for all large k. Applying the above to [\(25\)](#page-51-1), and [\(26\)](#page-51-2), and using that  $n_k \to \infty$ , we find that

$$
\limsup_{k \to \infty} \sup_{\substack{\xi \in \mathbb{R}^{n_k}, \\ \|\xi\|_{\ell^2(n_k)} \leq \frac{c_k}{\sqrt{n_k}}}} \frac{\text{vol}(\text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k)) \setminus (\text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k)) + \xi))}{\text{vol}(\text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(n_k))} \leq \frac{1}{C^2} + 1 - e^{-\varepsilon}.
$$

As  $C > 1, \varepsilon > 0$  are arbitrary the Lemma is proved.

<span id="page-52-0"></span>We now prove the necessary weak∗ convergence result needed to apply the Automatic Concentration Lemma.

Lemma 5.9. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_k : \Gamma \to S_{d_k})$ . Let  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  be such that the image of  $\lambda(f)$  is *dense. Extend*  $\sigma_k$  *to a map*  $\sigma_k$ :  $M_{s,t}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)) \to M_{s,t}(M_{d_k}(\mathbb{Z}))$  *in the usual way.* Let  $x_k \in M_{m,n}(M_{d_k}(\mathbb{Z}))$  be a rank perturbation of  $\sigma_k(f)$  such that there exists  $A_k \subseteq \{1,\ldots,d_k\}^m$  *with*  $x_k((\mathbb{R}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}) = \mathbb{R}^{A_k}$  *and* 

$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \frac{|A_k|}{d_k m} = 1
$$

*(this is possible by Proposition [3.8](#page-23-0) (i)).*

*For*  $\delta, \varepsilon > 0$ *, let* 

$$
G_k = \frac{x_k^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus m})}{(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}},
$$

$$
p_{\delta/\varepsilon} = \chi_{(0,\delta/\varepsilon]}(|x_k|),
$$

$$
W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon} = p_{\delta/\varepsilon}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n})) \cap x_k^{-1}(\delta \text{Ball}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k m, u_{d_k m}))).
$$

Let  $\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}$  be the normalized Lebesgue measure on  $p_{\delta/\varepsilon}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))$ , chosen so that  $\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon})=1.$  Let  $m_{G_k}$  be the Haar measure on  $G_k$ . Define

$$
\Phi_k\colon\{1,\ldots,d_k\}\times G_k\times W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}\to (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^{\oplus n}
$$

*by*

$$
\Phi_k(j,\xi,\zeta)(l)(x) = \xi(l)(\sigma_k^{-1}(x)(j)) + \zeta(l)(\sigma_k^{-1}(x)(j)) + \mathbb{Z}, \quad \text{for } 1 \le l \le n, 1 \le j \le d_k, x \in \Gamma.
$$

*Then, for all*  $g \in C((\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n)$  *and for all*  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,  $\overline{r}$ 

$$
\limsup_{\delta \to 0} \limsup_{k \to \infty} \left| \int g \, d(\Phi_k)_*(u_{d_k} \otimes u_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) - \int g \, dm_{X_f} \right| = 0.
$$

*Proof.* We use  $\eta = \frac{\delta}{\varepsilon}$ . For  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ , let  $ev_{\alpha} \in C((\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n)$  be defined by

$$
ev_{\alpha}(\zeta) = e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, \alpha \rangle}
$$

where

$$
ev_{\alpha}(\zeta) = e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, \alpha \rangle}
$$

$$
\langle \zeta, \alpha \rangle = \sum_{1 \leq l \leq n} \sum_{g \in \Gamma} \zeta(l)(g) \widehat{\alpha}(l)(g).
$$

Identify  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus p}$  with  $M_{p,1}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ . We let  $M_{s,t}(M_{d_i}(\mathbb{Z}))$  act as operators  $(\mathbb{T}^{d_i})^t \to (\mathbb{T}^{d_i})^s$  in the usual way. It is straightforward to see that<br> $ev_{\alpha}(\Phi_k(j,\xi,\zeta)) = \exp(2\pi i[\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})(\xi+\zeta)](j)).$  $(\mathbb{T}^{d_i})^s$  in the usual way. It is straightforward to see that

$$
\mathrm{ev}_{\alpha}(\Phi_k(j,\xi,\zeta)) = \exp(2\pi i [\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})(\xi+\zeta)](j)).
$$

By abstract Fourier analysis, it is enough to assume that  $g = ev_{\alpha}$  for some  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ . We are thus required to show that  $\mathbf{a}$ s, it is enough to assume that  $ed$  to show that

$$
\limsup_{\delta \to 0} \limsup_{k \to \infty} \left| 1 - \int \mathrm{ev}_{\alpha} \ d(\Phi_k)_*(u_{d_k} \otimes u_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) \right| = 0,
$$

if  $\alpha \in r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ , and

$$
\limsup_{\delta \to 0} \limsup_{k \to \infty} \left| \int \text{ev}_{\alpha} d(\Phi_k)_*(u_{d_k} \otimes u_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) \right| = 0,
$$

when  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n} \setminus r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ . The desired claim is easy when  $\alpha \in r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ , so we will focus on the case when  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n} \setminus r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ .

If A is a compact abelian group and  $\theta \in \text{Hom}(A, \mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z})$  is not identically zero, then

$$
\int_{A} \exp(2\pi i \theta(a)) dm_A(a) = 0.
$$
\n(27)

Let

<span id="page-53-0"></span>
$$
J_A
$$
  

$$
\mathcal{B}_k = \{j : \xi \mapsto [\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})\xi](j) \text{ is trivial on } G_k\}.
$$

Then by [\(27\)](#page-53-0)

$$
\int f \, d(\Phi_k)_*(u_{d_k} \otimes u_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) = \frac{1}{d_k} \sum_{j \in \mathcal{B}_k} \int_{W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i [\sigma_k(\tilde{\alpha})\zeta](j)} \, d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta). \tag{28}
$$

If

$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \frac{|\mathcal{B}_k|}{d_k} = 0,
$$

then our clam is easy. Passing to a subsequence we assume that

$$
\frac{|\mathcal{B}_k|}{d_k} \to \beta > 0. \tag{29}
$$

By Lemma [5.6](#page-46-0) we have

$$
\mathcal{B}_k = \{j : \sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j \in x_k^*((\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus m})\}.
$$

For  $j \in \mathcal{B}_k$ , let  $r_{j,k} \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus m}$  be such that e such<br> $\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})$ 

<span id="page-54-0"></span>
$$
\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j = x_k^* r_{j,k}.\tag{30}
$$

Since  $\ker(x_k^*)^{\perp} = \text{im}(x_k) = \mathbb{R}^{A_k}$ , replacing  $r_{j,k}$  with  $\chi_{A_k} r_{j,k}$  we may assume that  $r_{j,k} \in \mathbb{Z}^{A_k}$ . Since  $\alpha \notin r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$ , Lemma [5.7](#page-48-0) and [\(30\)](#page-54-0) implies that we can find a sequence of positive real numbers  $C_k$  tending to  $\infty$ , so that

$$
\frac{|\{j \in \mathcal{B}_k : ||r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d_k n)} \leq C_k\}|}{d_k} \to 0.
$$

We claim that for all large k,  $p_{\eta} \neq 0$ . To prove this, set

$$
q_{\eta} = \chi_{(0,\eta]}(|x_k^*|).
$$

By functional calculus and the fact that  $r_{j,k} \perp \text{ker}(x_k^*),$ 

$$
||r_{j,k} - q_{\eta}r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d_k m)}^2 = ||\chi_{(\eta,\infty)}(|x_k^*|)r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d_k m)}^2
$$
  
\n
$$
= \langle \chi_{(\eta,\infty)}(|x_k^*|)r_{j,k}, r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq \frac{1}{\eta^2} \langle |x_k^*|^2 r_{j,k}, r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}
$$
  
\n
$$
= \frac{1}{\eta^2} ||x_k^* r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d_k n)}^2
$$
  
\n
$$
= \frac{1}{\eta^2} ||\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})^* e_j||_{\ell^2(d_k n)}^2
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq \frac{||\widehat{\alpha}||_1^2}{\eta^2}.
$$
\n(31)

Since  $C_k \to \infty$  and  $\mathcal{B}_k \neq \emptyset$  for all large k, we see that  $q_{\eta}r_{j,k} \neq 0$  for all large k then and thus that  $q_{\eta} \neq 0$ . Let  $x_k = u_k |x_k|$  be the polar decomposition. We leave it as an exercise to show that for all Borel  $f : [0, \infty) \to \mathbb{R}$  with

<span id="page-54-1"></span>
$$
f(0) = 0
$$

we have

$$
f(|x_k^*|) = u_k f(|x_k|) u_k^*.
$$

Indeed, this is easy when  $f(t) = t^{2n}$  for some  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ , and the general case follows by approximation. Thus

$$
q_{\eta} = \chi_{(0,\eta]}(|x_k^*|) = u_k p_{\eta} u_k^*.
$$

So

$$
\operatorname{tr}(q_{\eta}) = \operatorname{tr}(u_k p_{\eta} u_k^*) = \operatorname{tr}(p_{\eta}),
$$

as

$$
u_k^* u_k = \text{Proj}_{\text{ker}(x_k)^{\perp}} \ge p_\eta.
$$

Thus the fact that  $q_{\eta} \neq 0$  for all large k implies that  $p_{\eta} \neq 0$  for all large k. Let

$$
V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon} = x_k p_\eta(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k} n)) \cap \delta \operatorname{Ball}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k} m)),
$$

and let  $\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}$  be the normalized Lebesgue measure on  $V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}$  chosen so that  $\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon})=$ 1. By the change of variables  $\zeta \mapsto x_k \zeta$ , it is not hard to see that example 1 k is the main of the transformalized Lebesgue mean<br>of variables  $\zeta \mapsto x_k \zeta$ , it is<br> $e^{2\pi i [\sigma_k(\tilde{\alpha})\zeta](j)} d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) = 0$ 

$$
\int_{W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i [\sigma_k(\widetilde{\alpha})\zeta](j)} d\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) = \int_{V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k n)}} d\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta).
$$
\n(32)

Since

$$
x_k p_\eta(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n})) = u_k |x_k| \chi_{(0,\eta]}(|x_k|) (\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n})) = u_k \chi_{(0,\eta]}(|x_k|) (\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n})),
$$

it is not hard to see that

$$
\text{Proj}_{x_k p_\eta(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))} = u_k \chi_{(0, \eta]}(|x_k|) u_k^* = q_\eta. \tag{33}
$$

<span id="page-55-0"></span>By [\(31\)](#page-54-1),

$$
||q_{\eta}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^{2}(d_{k}n, u_{d_{k}n})) - u_{k} \Lambda(0, \eta_{\alpha})||u_{k}^{2}||_{\infty}
$$
  

$$
||q_{\eta}r_{j,k} - r_{j,k}||_{\ell^{2}(d_{k}m)} \leq \frac{||\widehat{\alpha}||_{1}}{\eta}.
$$

 $||q_{\eta}r_{j,k} - r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d)}$ <br>So if we set  $M_k = C_k - \frac{||\hat{\alpha}||_1}{\eta}$ , it follows that

$$
\frac{|\{j \in \mathcal{B}_k : ||q_\eta r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d_k m)} \le M_k\}|}{d_k} \to 0.
$$
\n(34)

Set

$$
\mathcal{M}_k = \{j \in \mathcal{B}_k : ||q_\eta r_{j,k}||_{\ell^2(d_k m)} \geq M_k\},\
$$

then

$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_k} \sum_{j \in \mathcal{B}_k} \int_{V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta)
$$
\n
$$
= \lim_{k \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_k} \sum_{j \in \mathcal{M}_k} \int_{V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta).
$$

Applying [\(33\)](#page-55-0) and the fact that  $V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon} \subseteq x_k p_\eta(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))$  we have

$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_k} \sum_{j \in \mathcal{B}_k} \int_{V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta)
$$
\n
$$
= \lim_{k \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_k} \sum_{j \in \mathcal{M}_k} \int_{V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i \langle q_\eta \zeta, r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta)
$$
\n
$$
= \lim_{k \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_k} \sum_{j \in \mathcal{M}_k} \int_{V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, q_\eta r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta)
$$
\n(35)

For  $j \in \mathcal{M}_k$ , let

<span id="page-56-0"></span>
$$
v_{j,k} = \frac{q_{\eta}r_{j,k}}{\|q_{\eta}r_{j,k}\|_{\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(d_k m)}},
$$

$$
\zeta_{j,k} = \frac{1}{2||q_{\eta}r_{j,k}||_{\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(d_k m)}} v_{j,k}.
$$

Since  $\langle \zeta_{j,k}, q_{\eta} r_{j,k} \rangle = 1/2$ ,  $\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}$ 

$$
\int_{V_{k,\eta}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, q_{\eta} r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\eta}(\zeta)
$$
\n
$$
= \frac{1}{2} \left( \int_{V_{k,\eta}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, q_{\eta} r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\eta}(\zeta) - \int_{V_{k,\eta} + \zeta_{j,k}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, q_{\eta} r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\eta}(\zeta) \right).
$$

<span id="page-56-1"></span>Hence,  $\mathbf{C}$ 

$$
\left| \int_{V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, q_{\eta} r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) \right|
$$
\n
$$
= \frac{1}{2} \left| \int_{V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, q_{\eta} r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) - \int_{V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon} + \zeta_{j,k}} e^{2\pi i \langle \zeta, q_{\eta} r_{j,k} \rangle_{\ell^2(d_k m)}} d\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\zeta) \right|
$$
\n
$$
\leq \nu_{\delta,\varepsilon} (V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon} \setminus (V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon} + \zeta_{j,k})).
$$
\n(36)

Let  $w_k = \text{Tr}(p_\eta)$ . Then

$$
\|\zeta_{j,k}\|_{\ell^2(d_k m)} \leq \frac{1}{2M_k} = \frac{\delta \sqrt{d_k m}}{\sqrt{w_k}} \cdot \left(\frac{1}{2\delta M_k} \sqrt{\frac{w_k}{d_k m}}\right).
$$

Since

 $w_k > 0$ , (as we have already shown that  $p_{\eta} \neq 0$ ),

$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \frac{w_k}{d_k} \le \mu_{|f|}((0, \eta]),
$$

and

$$
M_k\to\infty,
$$

we may apply Lemma [5.8](#page-50-0) with

$$
n_k = w_k, \quad R_k = \delta \sqrt{d_k m}, \quad c_k = \left(\frac{1}{2\delta M_k} \sqrt{\frac{w_k}{d_k m}}\right)
$$

and find that

$$
\sup_{j\in\mathcal{M}_k}\nu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}\setminus (V_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}+\zeta_{j,k}))\to 0.
$$

Applying  $(35),(36)$  $(35),(36)$  $(35),(36)$  completes the proof.

**5.2** The main result. We now prove that the measure theoretic entropy of  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X_f, m_{X_f})$  is log  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}(f)$  if  $f \in M_n(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  is injective as a left multiplication operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ .

**Theorem 5.10.** *Let*  $\Gamma$  *be a countable discrete non-amenable sofic group. Let*  $f \in$  $M_n(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  be injective as a left-multiplication operator on  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ . Then for any *sofic approximation* Σ *of* Γ *we have*

$$
h_{\Sigma,m_{X_f}}(X_f,\Gamma)=\log \det\nolimits_{L(\Gamma)}(f).
$$

*Proof.* From Theorem [4.4](#page-29-0) and the variational principle, it is enough to show that

$$
h_{\Sigma,m_{X_f}}(X_f,\Gamma) \ge \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}(f).
$$

Identify  $X_f \subseteq (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n$  as usual. We may regard  $m_{X_f}$  as a measure on  $(\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n$ . Trivially we have

$$
\Gamma \curvearrowright (X_f, m_{X_f}) \cong \Gamma \curvearrowright ((\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n, m_{X_f})
$$

as measure-preserving actions of Γ. We use the pseudometric  $\rho$  on  $X_f$  given by

$$
\rho(\chi_1, \chi_2)^2 = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{1 \le l \le n} |\chi_1(l)(e) - \chi_2(l)(e)|^2,
$$

let  $\theta_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^m)^{\oplus n}}$  be the pseudometric defined on  $(\mathbb{T}^m)^n$  as before. Let

$$
\Sigma = (\sigma_k \colon \Gamma \to S_{d_k}),
$$

be a sofic approximation. By Proposition [3.8,](#page-23-0) we may find a rank perturbation  $x_k \in GL_n(M_{d_k}(\mathbb{R}))$ . Let

$$
M = \sup_{k} \|x_k\|_{\infty}.
$$

Set

$$
G_k = x_k^{-1}((\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n})/((\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}),
$$

by Lemma [4.2](#page-26-0) we know that  $G_k$  is a finite abelian group and that

$$
|G_k| = |\det(x_k)|.
$$

Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ , for  $\delta > 0, k \in \mathbb{N}$ , let  $G_k, W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}, \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}, p_{\delta/\varepsilon}, \Phi_k$  be as in Lemma [5.9.](#page-52-0) For  $(\xi, \zeta) \in G_k \times W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}$  set

$$
\phi_{\xi+\zeta}(j) = \Phi_k(j,\xi,\zeta).
$$

Let  $L \subseteq C((\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^n), F \subseteq \Gamma$  be finite, and  $\eta > 0$ . By Proposition [2.7,](#page-14-1) we know that  $\lambda(f)$  has dense image. By Lemma [5.9,](#page-52-0) Theorem [5.5](#page-44-0) and the Automatic Concentration Lemma (Lemma [5.4\)](#page-41-0)

$$
\liminf_{\delta \to 0} \liminf_{k \to \infty} (u_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) (\{(\xi,\zeta) : \phi_{\xi+\zeta} \in \mathrm{Map}(\rho,F,L,\eta,\sigma_i)\}) = 1.
$$

Fix  $\kappa > 0$ , and choose  $\delta_0 > 0$  sufficiently small so that

$$
\liminf_{k \to \infty} (u_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) (\{(\xi,\zeta) : \phi_{\xi+\zeta} \in \mathrm{Map}(\rho,F,L,\eta,\sigma_i)\}) > 1 - \kappa
$$

if  $\delta < \delta_0$ . Let

$$
E_k = \{ \xi \in G_k : \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\{\zeta : \phi_{\xi+\zeta} \in \mathrm{Map}(\rho, F, L, \eta, \sigma_i)\}) \ge 1 - \sqrt{\kappa} \}.
$$

Then for all  $\delta < \delta_0$ , and all large k we have

$$
\frac{|E_k|}{|G_k|} \ge 1 - \sqrt{\kappa},
$$

so as in Theorem [4.4](#page-29-0)

$$
|E_k| \ge (1 - \sqrt{\kappa}) |\det(x_k)|.
$$

For  $\xi \in E_k$ , let

$$
\Omega_{\xi} = \{ \zeta \in W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon} : \phi_{\xi+\zeta} \in \mathrm{Map}(\rho, F, L, \eta, \sigma_i) \},
$$

so that

$$
\mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}(\Omega_{\xi}) \geq 1 - \sqrt{\kappa}.
$$

Let N be such that  ${x_k \xi}_{\xi \in \mathcal{N}}$  is a maximal  $2\varepsilon M$  separated subset of  $E_k$  with respect to  $\theta_{2,x_k((\mathbb{Z}^d))^{\oplus n}}$ . And for  $\xi \in \mathcal{N}$ , let  $\mathcal{M}_\xi$  be a maximal  $\varepsilon$ -separated subset of  $\Omega_{\xi}$  with respect to  $\theta_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}}$ . Let  $\omega_n(\cdot)$  be defined as in the proof of Theorem [4.4.](#page-29-0) It follows as in the proof of Theorem [4.4,](#page-29-0) that for  $\delta < \delta_0$ , And for  $\xi \in \mathcal{N}$ , let  $\mathcal{M}_{\xi}$  be a matricular metallical extends in<br>of Theorem 4.4, that for  $\delta < \delta_0$ ,<br> $N_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, L, \eta, \sigma_i), \rho_2) \ge \sum_{i=1}^{n}$ 

$$
N_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, L, \eta, \sigma_i), \rho_2) \ge \sum_{\xi \in \mathcal{N}} |\mathcal{M}_{\xi}|,
$$
  

$$
|\mathcal{M}_{\xi}| \ge (1 - \sqrt{\kappa}) \frac{\det_{\delta/\varepsilon}(x_k)^{-1} \delta^{\text{Tr}(p)}}{\varepsilon^{\text{Tr}(p)} \omega_n (\varepsilon M + \delta)},
$$
  

$$
|\mathcal{N}| \ge (1 - \sqrt{\kappa}) \frac{|\det(x_k)|}{\omega_n (2\varepsilon M)}.
$$

The rest of the proof follows as in Theorem [4.4.](#page-29-0)

<span id="page-59-0"></span>We can also use our techniques to give examples of algebraic actions with infinite measure-theoretic entropy.

**Theorem 5.11.** Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete non-amenable sofic group, and  $\Sigma =$  $(\sigma_k: \Gamma \to S_{d_k})$  *a sofic approximation. Let*  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  *and suppose that*  $\lambda(f)$  *is* not injective, but has dense image (so necessarily  $m < n$  by Proposition [2.7\)](#page-14-1). Then

$$
h_{\Sigma,m_{X_f}}(X_f,\Gamma)=\infty.
$$

*Proof.* Let  $\rho$  be the dynamical generating pseudometric on  $(\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^{\oplus n}$  given by

$$
\rho(\theta_1, \theta_2)^2 = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{l=1}^n |\theta_1(l)(e) - \theta_2(l)(e)|^2.
$$

For  $E \subseteq \Gamma$  finite, and  $\theta_1, \theta_2 \in (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^{\oplus n}$  set

$$
\rho_E(\theta_1, \theta_2) = \max_{g \in E} \rho_2(g\theta_1, g\theta_2).
$$

Fix  $0 < \varepsilon < 1$ . By Theorem [5.5](#page-44-0) the action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X_f, m_{X_f})$  is ergodic, and so we may apply the Automatic Concentration Lemma. By Proposition [3.8,](#page-23-0) we may find a rank perturbation  $x_k \in M_{m,n}(M_{d_k}(\mathbb{Z}))$  so that  $x_k((\mathbb{R}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}) = \mathbb{R}^{A_k}$  for some

$$
A_k \subseteq \{1, \ldots, d_k\}^m
$$

with

$$
\lim_{k \to \infty} \frac{|A_k|}{d_k} = m.
$$

Let  $G_k, \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}, W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}, \Phi$  be as in Lemma [5.9.](#page-52-0) For  $\xi \in (\mathbb{T}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  define

$$
\phi_{\xi} \colon \{1, \dots, d_i\} \to (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^{\oplus n}
$$

by

$$
\phi_{\xi}(j)(l)(g) = \xi(l)(\sigma_k(g)^{-1}(j)).
$$

For  $1 \leq j \leq d_k$ , let  $\Phi_j: G_k \times W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon} \to (\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^{\oplus n}$  be given by

$$
\Phi_j(\xi,\zeta) = \Phi(j,\xi,\zeta).
$$

We remark that the proof of Lemma [5.9](#page-52-0) shows that for  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$  and  $\eta > 0$  we have proof of Lemma 5.9 shows that for  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  $(\oplus n \text{ and } )$ <br>>  $\eta$  \cdots \cdot

$$
\lim_{\delta \to 0} \lim_{k \to \infty} u_{d_k} \left( \left\{ j : \left| \int \mathrm{ev}_{\alpha} d(\Phi_j)_*(m_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) - \int_{X_f} \mathrm{ev}_{\alpha} dm_{X_f} \right| > \eta \right\} \right) = 0. \tag{37}
$$

<span id="page-59-1"></span>Let  $\Omega_k = \ker(x_k) \cap \text{Ball}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))$ , and let  $\nu$  be the normalized Lebesgue measure on  $\Omega_k$  so that  $\nu(\Omega_k)=1$ . Define

$$
\Psi\colon\{1,\ldots,d_k\}\times\Omega_k\times G_k\times W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}\to(\mathbb{T}^{\Gamma})^{\oplus n}
$$

by

$$
\Psi(j, v, \xi, \zeta)(l)(g) = v(l)(\sigma_k(g)^{-1}(j)) + \xi(l)(\sigma_k(g)^{-1}(j)) + \zeta(l)(\sigma_k(g)^{-1}(j)) + \mathbb{Z}.
$$

<span id="page-60-0"></span>Note that for all  $g \in \Gamma$  and finite  $E \subseteq \Gamma$ 

$$
\sup_{v \in \Omega_k} \rho_{E,2}(\phi_v, X_f^{\oplus d_k}) \to_{k \to \infty} 0.
$$
\n(38)

This follows as any  $v \in \Omega_k$  is in  $\Xi_{\delta}(x_k)$  for any  $\delta > 0$ , and  $x_k$  is rank perturbation of  $\sigma_k(f)$ . From [\(37\)](#page-59-1) and [\(38\)](#page-60-0) and the fact that

$$
\int_{X_f} \text{ev}_{\alpha} \, dm_{X_f} = \begin{cases} 0, & \text{if } \alpha \notin r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}), \\ 1, & \text{if } \alpha \in r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}), \end{cases}
$$

it is not hard to see that

$$
\limsup_{\delta \to 0} \limsup_{k \to \infty} \left| \int h \, d\Psi_*(u_{d_k} \otimes \nu \otimes m_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) - \int h \, dm_{X_f} \right| = 0,
$$

for all  $h \in C(X_f)$ . Thus by the Automatic Concentration Lemma,

$$
\limsup_{\delta \to 0} \limsup_{k \to \infty} (\nu \otimes m_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) \left( \{ (v,\xi,\zeta) : \phi_{v+\xi+\zeta} \in \mathrm{Map}(\rho,F,\delta,L,\sigma_k) \} \right) = 1.
$$

So we may fix a  $\delta_0 > 0$  so that if  $0 < \delta < \delta_0$ , then

$$
\limsup_{k\to\infty} (\nu \otimes m_{G_k} \otimes \mu_{\delta,\varepsilon}) \left( \{ (v,\xi,\zeta) : \phi_{v+\xi+\zeta} \in \mathrm{Map}(\rho,F,\delta,L,\sigma_k) \} \right) > 1/2.
$$

Thus for all sufficiently large k, we can find  $(\xi, \zeta) \in G_k \times W_{k,\delta,\varepsilon}$  so that

$$
\nu(\lbrace v : \phi_{v+\xi+\zeta} \in \mathrm{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, L, \sigma_k) \rbrace) > 1/2.
$$

Set

$$
B = \{v : \phi_{v+\xi+\zeta} \in \operatorname{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, L, \sigma_k)\}.
$$

Let  $S \subseteq B$  be  $\varepsilon$ -dense with respect to  $\Theta_{2,(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}}$  of minimal cardinality. Since

$$
\rho_2(\phi_{\xi}, \phi_{\zeta}) = \theta_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}}(\xi, \zeta)
$$

for all  $\xi, \zeta \in (\mathbb{T}^{d_i})^{\oplus n}$  we have

$$
N_{\varepsilon/4}(\mathrm{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, L, \sigma_i), \rho_2) \ge |S|.
$$

For all  $v \in B$ , we can find a  $w \in S$  and an  $l \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}$  so that

$$
||v - w - l||_{2, (\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}} < \varepsilon.
$$

Thus

$$
B + p\xi + p\zeta \subseteq \bigcup_{\substack{w \in S, \\ l \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n} \cap 3} \text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))} w + \xi + \zeta + l + \varepsilon \text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(d_k, u_{d_k n}).
$$

Let p be the projection onto the kernel of  $x_k$ . Thus

$$
B+\xi+\zeta\subseteq \bigcup_{\substack{w\in S,\\ l\in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}\cap 3\operatorname{Ball}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_kn,u_{d_kn}))}}w+p\xi+p\zeta+p l+\varepsilon\operatorname{Ball}(\ker(x_k)\cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_k})^{\oplus n},\|\cdot\|_{\ell^2(d_kn,u_{d_k}n)}).
$$

Computing volumes, we have

$$
\frac{1}{2} \leq \nu(B) \leq \varepsilon^{\dim_{\mathbb{R}}(\ker(x_k)\cap(\mathbb{R}^{d_k})^{\oplus n})}|S||(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n}\cap 3 \operatorname{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(d_kn, u_{d_kn}))|.
$$

Note that

$$
4 \operatorname{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(d_k n, u_{d_k n})) \supseteq \bigcup_{l \in (\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n} \cap 3 \operatorname{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))} l + [-1/2, 1/2)^{d_k n}
$$

and this union is a disjoint union. From this it follows that

$$
4^{d_k n} \operatorname{vol}(\operatorname{Ball}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))) \ge |(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n} \cap 3 \operatorname{Ball}(\ell^2_{\mathbb{R}}(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))|.
$$

and so (see page 11 of [\[Pis89](#page-86-3)]) we may find a  $C > 0$  with

 $|(\mathbb{Z}^{d_k})^{\oplus n} \cap 3 \text{Ball}(\ell_{\mathbb{R}}^2(d_k n, u_{d_k n}))| \leq C^{d_k n}.$ 

Hence, we see that

$$
|S| \geq \frac{1}{2} \varepsilon^{-\dim_{\mathbb{R}}(\ker(x_k)\cap (\mathbb{R}^{d_k})^{\oplus n})} C^{-d_k n}.
$$

Therefore, by Lemma [2.6](#page-14-0)

$$
h_{\Sigma,m_{X_f}}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \varepsilon/4, \sigma_k) \ge \dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\ker \lambda(f)) \log(1/\varepsilon) - n \log C.
$$

Since  $\lambda(f)$  is not injective,

$$
\dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\ker \lambda(f)) > 0.
$$

Thus we can take the infimum over  $F, L, \delta$  and let  $\varepsilon \to 0$  to complete the proof.  $\Box$ 

## **6 Applications of the Results**

## **6.1 Random Sofic entropy and** *f***-invariant entropy of algebraic actions.** In this section, we extend our results on sofic entropy of algebraic actions to Lewis Bowen's f-invariant entropy. We use  $\mathbb{F}_r$  for the free group on r generators. Typically the following notions are defined in terms of countable partitions, we will prefer to use measurable maps  $\alpha: X \to A$ , where A is a countable set. Such a map induces a partition with elements  $\alpha^{-1}(\{a\})$  for  $a \in A$ . We leave it as an exercise to the informed reader to check that all our definitions agree with the usual definitions for partitions.

DEFINITION 6.1. Let  $(X, \mu)$  be a standard probability space, and  $\mathbb{F}_r \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  a *probability measure-preserving action. Let* K *be a standard Borel space, a measurable map*  $\alpha: X \to K$  *is said to be a generator if for every measurable subset*  $E \subseteq X$ ,  $\varepsilon > 0$ , there exists a finite subset  $F \subseteq \Gamma$ , a natural number n and  $(A_g)_{g \in F, 1 \le j \le n}$ *measurable subsets of* K *so that* ⎝

$$
\mu\left(E\Delta\bigcup_{j=1}^n\bigcap_{g\in F}g\alpha^{-1}(A_{g,j})\right)<\varepsilon.
$$

Let  $(X, \mu)$  be a standard probability space. An *observable* is defined to be a measurable map  $\alpha: X \to A$ , with A a countable set. If A is finite, we say that  $\alpha$  is a *finite observable*.

If  $\alpha: X \to A, \beta: X \to B$  are two observables, we say that  $\alpha \leq \beta$ , if there is a  $\pi: B \to A$  so that  $\alpha(x) = \pi(\beta(x))$  for almost every  $x \in X$ .

Recall that if A is a countable set,  $(X, \mu)$  is a standard probability space, and  $\alpha: X \to A$  is a measurable observable then the entropy of  $\alpha$  is defined by  $\alpha(x) = \pi(\beta(x))$ <br>is a countable<br>surable observ<br> $H(\alpha) = -\sum$ 

$$
H(\alpha) = -\sum_{a \in A} \mu(\alpha^{-1}(\{a\})) \log \mu(\alpha^{-1}(\{a\})).
$$

If  $\alpha: X \to A$ ,  $\beta: X \to B$  are observables we define

 $(\alpha \vee \beta) : X \to A \times B$ 

by

$$
(\alpha \vee \beta)(x) = (\alpha(x), \beta(x)),
$$

and we define  $H(\alpha|\beta)$  by

$$
H(\alpha|\beta) = H(\alpha \vee \beta) - H(\beta).
$$

If  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  and  $g \in \Gamma$  define  $g\alpha \colon X \to A$  by  $(g\alpha)(x) = \alpha(g^{-1}x)$ . Let us recall the definition of Lewis Bowen's f-invariant entropy. For  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ , we use  $B(e, n)$  for the ball of radius n in  $\mathbb{F}_r$  with respect to the standard word metric.

DEFINITION 6.2. Let  $(X, \mu)$  be a standard probability space and  $\mathbb{F}_r \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  a *measure preserving action, let*  $a_1, ..., a_r$  *be free generators for*  $\mathbb{F}_r$ . *Let*  $\alpha \colon X \to A$ <br>*be an observable with finite Shannon entropy. Define*<br> $F(\alpha) = (1 - 2r)H(\alpha) + \sum_{r=1}^{r} H(\alpha \vee a_i \alpha)$ , *be an observable with finite Shannon entropy. Define*

$$
F(\alpha) = (1 - 2r)H(\alpha) + \sum_{i=1}^{r} H(\alpha \vee a_i \alpha),
$$

$$
f(\alpha) = \inf_{n>0} F\left(\bigvee_{g \in B(e,n)} g\alpha\right).
$$

Lewis Bowen proved (see [\[Bow10c](#page-84-2)] Theorem 1.3) that if  $\alpha, \beta$  are two finite generators, then  $f(\alpha) = f(\beta)$ . So we can define

$$
f_{\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r) = f(\alpha)
$$

if there is a finite generator  $\alpha$  for the action. We prove in this section that if  $h \in$  $M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\mathbb{F}_r))$  is injective as a left multiplication operator on  $\ell^2(\mathbb{F}_r)^{\oplus n}$ , then assuming the action  $\mathbb{F}_r \curvearrowright (X_h, m_{X_h})$  has a finite generator,

$$
f_{m_{X_h}}(X_h, \mathbb{F}_r) \le \log \det_{L(\mathbb{F}_r)}^+(h)
$$

with equality if  $m = n$ . To do this, we will use a relation due to Lewis Bowen between f-invariant entropy and sofic entropy with respect to a random sofic approximation. Let us recall the definition of a random sofic approximation. If X is a standard Borel space, we use  $\text{Prob}(X)$  for the space of Borel probability measures on X.

DEFINITION 6.3. Let  $\Gamma$  *be a countable discrete group, a sequence*  $\kappa_i \in \text{Prob}(S_{d_i}^{\Gamma})$  *is said to be a random sofic approximation of* Γ *if*

1:  $d_i \rightarrow \infty$ , 2: for all  $g, h \in \Gamma, \delta > 0$ , there is an  $i_0$  so that  $i \geq i_0$  implies

$$
\kappa_i(\{\sigma : u_{d_i}(\{j : (\sigma(g)\sigma(h))(j) = \sigma(gh)(j)\}) \ge 1 - \delta\}) = 1,
$$

3:  $\kappa_i \otimes u_{d_i}(\{(\sigma, j) : \sigma(g)(j) \neq \sigma(h)(j)\}) \to 1$ , for all  $g, h \in \Gamma$  with  $g \neq h$ .

Property 2 may seems like an unnaturally strong assumption, but it turns out to be necessary for the definition of random sofic entropy to be an invariant. We now state the definition of entropy of an action with respect to a random sofic approximation.

DEFINITION 6.4. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete group, and  $\kappa = (\kappa_i)$  a random sofic *approximation of*  $\Gamma$  *with*  $\kappa_i \in \text{Prob}(S_{d_i}^{\Gamma})$ *. Let* X *be a compact metrizable space and*  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  *by homeomorphisms. Let*  $\rho$  *be a dynamically generating pseudometric on*<br> *X*. Define the topological entropy with respect to  $\kappa$  by<br>  $h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) = \limsup \frac{1}{\tau} \log \int S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma), \rho_2) d\kappa_i(\sigma),$ X. *Define the topological entropy with respect to* κ *by*

$$
h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) = \limsup_{i \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_i} \log \int_{S_{d_i}^{\Gamma}} S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma), \rho_2) d\kappa_i(\sigma),
$$
  
\n
$$
h_{\kappa}(\rho, \varepsilon) = \inf_{\substack{F \subseteq \Gamma \text{ finite,} \\ \delta > 0}} h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon),
$$
  
\n
$$
h_{\kappa}(X, \Gamma) = \sup_{\varepsilon > 0} h_{\kappa}(\rho, \varepsilon).
$$

*If* μ *is a* Γ*-invariant Borel probability measure on* X, *define the measure theoretic entropy of*  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  *by* r mea $\log$ 

$$
h_{\kappa,\mu}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \varepsilon) = \limsup_{i \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_i} \log \int S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \sigma), \rho_2) d\kappa_i(\sigma),
$$
  
\n
$$
h_{\kappa,\mu}(\rho, \varepsilon) = \inf_{\substack{F \subseteq \Gamma \text{finite}, \\ L \subseteq C(X) \text{finite}, \\ \delta > 0}} h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, L, \delta, \varepsilon),
$$
  
\n
$$
h_{\kappa,\mu}(X, \Gamma) = \sup_{\varepsilon > 0} h_{\kappa,\mu}(\rho, \varepsilon).
$$

It was shown by Bowen in [\[Bow14](#page-84-3)] Theorems 6.7 and 9.4 that  $h_{\kappa}, h_{\kappa,\mu}$  are independent of the choice of dynamically generating pseudometric. We will also need the definition of measure-theoretic entropy without using a topological model (essentially due to Kerr in [\[Ker13](#page-85-2)] as a generalization of Bowen's definition in [\[Bow10b](#page-84-4)]).

DEFINITION 6.5. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete group and  $\sigma: \Gamma \to S_d$  a function. Let  $(X, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$  be a standard probability space, and  $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathcal{B}$  a subalgebra of  $\mathcal{B}$ . Let  $\alpha: X \to A$  *be a finite* S-measurable observable. For  $\phi \in A^d$ , and a finite  $F \subseteq \Gamma$ , let  $\alpha^F: X \to A^F, \phi^F_\sigma: \{1, \ldots, d\} \to A^F$  be defined by

$$
\alpha^{F}(x)(g) = \alpha(g^{-1}x),
$$
  
\n
$$
\phi_{\sigma}^{F}(x)(g) = \phi(\sigma(g)^{-1}x).
$$

*For*  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  *finite,*  $\varepsilon > 0$ *, let*  $AP(\alpha, F, \varepsilon, \sigma)$  *be all*  $\phi \in A^d$  *so that* 

$$
\sum_{a\in A^F} |(\alpha^F)_*(\mu)(\{a\}) - (\phi^F_\sigma)_*(u_d)(\{a\})| < \varepsilon.
$$

Definition 6.6. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete group with random sofic approximation*  $\kappa = (\kappa_i)$  *with*  $\kappa_i \in M(S_{d_i}^{\Gamma})$ . Let  $(X, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$  be a standard probability space with  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$  *by measure-preserving transformations. Let*  $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathcal{B}$  *be a subalgebra which is generating under the action of* Γ. Let  $\alpha: X \to A, \beta: X \to B$  be finite S-measurable observables (i.e.  $\alpha^{-1}(\{a\}) \in S$ ,  $\beta^{-1}(\{b\}) \in S$  for  $a \in A, b \in B$ ) and *assume that*  $\alpha \leq \beta$ , *and*  $\pi$  *is as in the definition of*  $\alpha \leq \beta$ , *set* ction<br>u}) ∈<br>log |<br>log |

$$
h_{\kappa,\mu}(\alpha;\beta,F,\varepsilon) = \limsup_{i \to \infty} \frac{1}{d_i} \log \int_{S_{d_i}^{\Gamma}} |\pi^{d_i}(\text{AP}(\beta,F,\varepsilon,\sigma))| d\kappa_i(\sigma),
$$
  
\n
$$
h_{\kappa,\mu}(\alpha;\beta) = \inf_{\substack{F \subseteq \text{ finite,} \\ \varepsilon > 0}} h_{\kappa,\mu}(\alpha;\beta,F,\varepsilon),
$$
  
\n
$$
h_{\kappa,\mu}(\alpha) = \inf_{\beta} h_{\kappa,\mu}(\alpha;\beta),
$$
  
\n
$$
h_{\kappa,\mu}(X,\Gamma) = \sup_{\alpha} h_{\kappa,\mu}(\alpha).
$$

*Where the infimum and supremum in the last two lines are over all finite* S*-measurable observables*  $\alpha, \beta$  *with*  $\alpha \leq \beta$ .

It is show in [\[Bow14\]](#page-84-3) Theorem 7.5 that this definition is independent of the choice of generating subalgebra, and in Theorem 9.5 that it agrees with the definition in the case of a topological model.

**Theorem 6.7** (Theorem 1.3 in [\[Bow10a](#page-84-5)]). Let  $(X, \mu)$  be a standard probability space, and  $\mathbb{F}_r \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  by measure-preserving transformations. Suppose that the *action has a finite generator. Let*  $U = (u_{\text{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_r,S_n)})$ , *then* 

$$
h_{U,\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r) = f_{\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r).
$$

Using additional results of Lewis Bowen, one can replace the assumption of having a generator with having a generator with finite Shannon entropy. Since we cannot find a proof in the literature, we include the simple proof below.

PROPOSITION 6.8. Let  $(X, \mu)$  be a standard probability space, and  $\mathbb{F}_r \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  by *measure-preserving transformations. Suppose that the action has a generator with finite Shannon entropy. Let*  $U = (u_{\text{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_r,S_n)})$ , *then* 

$$
h_{U,\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r) = f_{\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r).
$$

*Proof.* Let  $\alpha$  be a generator with finite Shannon entropy. By the preceding Theorem, we may assume that  $\alpha$  has range N. Let

$$
\pi_n\colon \mathbb{N}\to \{1,\ldots,n\}
$$

be defined by  $\pi_n(k) = k$  if  $1 \leq k \leq n$ , and  $\pi_n(k) = n$  if  $k \geq n$ . Let  $\alpha_n = \pi_n \circ \alpha$ . Let  $\Sigma_m$  be the smallest Γ-invariant σ-algebra of measurable sets containing  $\alpha_m^{-1}(\{j\})$  for  $1 \leq j \leq m$ , and S the subalgebra of measurable sets (not necessarily a sub-sigma algebra) generated by  $\{\alpha_n^{-1}(\{k\}) : n, k \in \mathbb{N}, k \leq n\}$ . It suffices to show that

$$
f_{\mu}(\alpha_n) \to f_{\mu}(X, \mathbb{F}_r)
$$
  

$$
f_{\mu}(\alpha_n) \to h_{U, \mu}(X, \mathbb{F}_r).
$$

For the first result, we know by  $[Box10c]$  that f is upper semi-continuous on the space of partitions, in particular that

$$
f_{\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r) = f_{\mu}(\alpha) \ge \limsup_{n \to \infty} f_{\mu}(\alpha_n).
$$

On the other hand by [\[BG14\]](#page-85-3) Theorem 1.3,

$$
f_{\mu}(\alpha) = f_{\mu}(\alpha_n) + f_{\mu}(\alpha | \Sigma_n),
$$

(see [\[BG14\]](#page-85-3) 1.2 for the definition of  $f_\mu(\alpha|\Sigma_n)$ ) and by [BG14] Proposition 5.1,

$$
f_{\mu}(\alpha|\Sigma_n) \le H(\alpha|\Sigma_n) \le H(\alpha|\alpha_n) \to 0.
$$

So

$$
f_{\mu}(\alpha) \leq \liminf_{n \to \infty} f_{\mu}(\alpha_n),
$$

and thus

$$
f_{\mu}(\alpha_n) \to f_{\mu}(\alpha) = f_{\mu}(X, \mathbb{F}_r).
$$

For the second claim, note that the smallest Γ-invariant complete sub-sigma algebra of measurable sets containing  $S$  is all measurable subsets of  $X$ . So we may use S to compute  $h_{U,\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r)$ . By a method of proof analogous to Lemma 5.1 in [\[Bow10b](#page-84-4)], we have

$$
h_{U,\mu}(\alpha;\gamma) \le h_{U,\mu}(\beta;\gamma) + H(\alpha|\beta)
$$
\n(39)

<span id="page-66-0"></span>if  $\beta \leq \alpha \leq \gamma$  are finite observables. Thus if  $\alpha \leq \gamma, \beta \leq \gamma$  are observables, then

$$
h_{U,\mu}(\alpha;\gamma) \le h_{U,\mu}(\alpha \vee \beta;\gamma) \le h_{U,\mu}(\beta;\gamma) + H(\alpha|\beta).
$$

From this it follows that

$$
h_{U,\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r)=\sup_m h_{U,\mu}(\alpha_m).
$$

Now

$$
h_{U,\mu}(\alpha_m) \le h_{U,\mu}(\alpha_m; \alpha_m) = f_{\mu}(\alpha_m)
$$

by the preceding Theorem. Thus,

$$
h_{U,\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r) \le \liminf_{m \to \infty} f_{\mu}(\alpha_m).
$$

On the other hand, for  $n \geq m$  we have by [\(39\)](#page-66-0),

$$
h_{U,\mu}(\alpha_n;\alpha_n) \le h_{U,\mu}(\alpha_m;\alpha_n) + H(\alpha_n|\alpha_m).
$$

If  $\beta$  is any finite S-measurable observable, then  $\beta \leq \alpha_n$  for some n, so

$$
h_{U,\mu}(\alpha_m) = \inf_n h_{U,\mu}(\alpha_m; \alpha_n).
$$

Thus

$$
\limsup_{n \to \infty} f_{\mu}(\alpha_n) \leq h_{U,\mu}(\alpha_m) + H(\alpha|\alpha_m),
$$

and letting  $m \to \infty$  proves that

$$
\limsup_{n \to \infty} f_{\mu}(\alpha_n) \le h_{U,\mu}(X, \mathbb{F}_r)
$$

thus

$$
f_{\mu}(\alpha_n) \to h_{U,\mu}(X, \mathbb{F}_r). \square
$$

We first relate random sofic entropy to deterministic sofic entropy.

Proposition 6.9. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete group, and* X *a compact metrizable space with*  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  *by homeomorphisms. Let*  $\kappa$  *be a random sofic approximation of* Γ, and  $ρ$  *a* dynamically generating pseudometric on X. Then for any  $ε > 0$ 

$$
\inf_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma}(\rho, \varepsilon) \leq h_{\kappa}(\rho, \varepsilon)
$$

*where the infimum is over all sofic approximations* Σ *of* Γ.

*If* μ *is a* Γ*-invariant Borel probability measure on* X, *then*

$$
\inf_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon) \leq h_{\kappa,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon),
$$

*again with the infimum being over all sofic approximations* Σ *of* Γ.

*Proof.* We do the proof only in the topological case, the proof for the measuretheoretic case is the same. Let  $\kappa = (\kappa_i)$  with  $\kappa_i \in \text{Prob}(S_{d_i}^{\Gamma})$ . Since

$$
\inf_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma}(\rho, \varepsilon) = \inf_{F, \delta} \inf_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon)
$$

it suffices to show that if  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  is finite,  $\delta > 0$  then

$$
\inf_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) \le h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon).
$$

Let  $F_n$  be an increasing sequence of finite subsets of  $\Gamma$  so that

$$
\Gamma = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} F_n.
$$

Let  $i_n$  be an increasing sequence of integers so that

$$
\sum_{n=1}^{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \log \int S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma), \rho_2) d\kappa_i(\sigma) \le h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) + 2^{-n}, \text{ for } i \ge i_n
$$
  

$$
u_{d_i}(\{j : \sigma(g)\sigma(h)(j) = \sigma(gh)(j)\}) \ge 1 - 2^{-n}, \text{ for all } g, h \in F_n, \text{ for all } i \ge i_n
$$
  
and  $\kappa_i$ -almost every  $\sigma$ 

$$
\kappa_i(\{\sigma : u_{d_i}(\{j : \sigma(g)(j) \neq \sigma(h)(j)\}) \geq 1 - 2^{-n} \text{ for all } g \neq h \text{ in } F_n\}) \geq 1 - 2^{-n}
$$
  
for all  $i \geq i_n$ .

Let

all 
$$
i \ge i_n
$$
.  
\n
$$
A_{n,i} = \bigcap_{g,h \in F_n} \{ \sigma : u_{d_i}(\{j : \sigma(g)\sigma(h)(j) = \sigma(gh)(j)\}) \ge 1 - 2^{-n} \}
$$
\n
$$
B_{n,i} = \bigcap_{g,h \in F_n, g \ne h} \{ \sigma : u_{d_i}(\{j : \sigma(g)(j) \ne \sigma(h)(j)\}) \ge 1 - 2^{-n} \},
$$
\n
$$
C_{n,i} = A_{n,i} \cap B_{n,i}.
$$

Then for all  $i \geq i_n$ 

$$
\frac{1}{\kappa_i(C_{n,i})} \int_{C_{n,i}} S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma), \rho_2) d\kappa_i(\sigma) \le \frac{1}{1 - 2^{1-n}} \exp(d_i h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) + d_i 2^{-n}).
$$
  
So we can find a  $\sigma_n \in C_{n,i_n}$  so that  

$$
\frac{1}{\sigma} \log S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_n), \rho_2) \le \frac{1}{\sigma} \log \left(\frac{1}{1 - 2^{1-n}}\right) + h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) + 2^{-n}.
$$

So we can find a  $\sigma_n \in C_{n,i_n}$  so that

$$
\frac{1}{d_{i_n}} \log S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_n), \rho_2) \le \frac{1}{d_{i_n}} \log \left( \frac{1}{1 - 2^{1-n}} \right) + h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) + 2^{-n}.
$$

Then  $\Sigma = (\sigma_n)_{n=1}^{\infty}$  is a sofic approximation with

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) \le h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon).
$$

The above statement may seem obvious, and even though the proof is simple, let us point out that it is not clear how to prove the analogous statement for supremums. Indeed, suppose we try to repeat the proof and find an increasing sequence of integers  $i_n$  so that

$$
\kappa_{i_n}(C_{n,i_n}) \ge 1 - 2^{1-n}
$$

and

$$
\kappa_{i_n}(C_{n,i_n}) \ge 1 - 2^{1-n}
$$
  

$$
\frac{1}{d_{i_n}} \log \int S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma), \rho_2) d\kappa_i(\sigma) \ge h_\kappa(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) - 2^{-n}.
$$

Then the best we can conclude is that

$$
\int_{C_{n,i_n}} S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma), \rho_2) d\kappa_i(\sigma) \geq \exp(d_{i_n}[\kappa(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) - 2^{-n}]) - 2^{1-n} S_{\varepsilon}(X, \rho)^{d_{i_n}}.
$$

And so there is some  $\sigma_n \in C_{n,i_n}$  with

$$
S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_n), \rho_2) \ge \exp(d_{i_n}[h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) - 2^{-n}]) - 2^{1-n} S_{\varepsilon}(X, \rho)^{d_{i_n}}.
$$

However, this estimate is not good enough to show that

$$
h_{\kappa}(X,\Gamma) \leq \sup_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma}(X,\Gamma),
$$

in fact

$$
\exp(d_{i_n}[h_{\kappa}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon) - 2^{-n}]) - 2^{1-n} S_{\varepsilon}(X, \rho)^{d_{i_n}}
$$

could be negative.

The difficulty here is that we need to control  $S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \varepsilon), \rho_2)$  on the set where our random sofic approximations fails to be free. We shall prove that this can be done for measure-theoretic entropy if the action is essentially free. Recall that an action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  is *essentially free* if

$$
\mu(\{x \in X : gx = x\}) = 0
$$

for all  $g \in \Gamma \setminus \{e\}$ . The idea is basically clear: if a sequence of almost multiplicative maps fails to be asymptotically free, then one cannot use them to model an essentially free action.

Lemma 6.10. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete group, and* X *a compact metrizable space with*  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  *by homeomorphisms. Let*  $\rho$  *be a compatible metric on* X. Let  $\mu$ *be a* Γ-invariant Borel probability measure on X. Suppose that the action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$ *is essentially free. Then, for all*  $E \subseteq \Gamma \backslash \{e\}$  *finite,*  $\eta > 0$ *, there is an*  $L \subseteq C(X)$  *finite,*  $\delta > 0$ ,  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  *finite, so that if*  $\sigma \colon \Gamma \to S_d$  *is a function, and*  $\text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma) \neq \emptyset$ , *then for all*  $g \in E$ ,

$$
|\{j : \sigma(g)(j) = j\}| \le d\eta.
$$

*Proof.* It suffices to assume  $E = \{g\}$  for some  $g \in \Gamma \setminus \{e\}$ . Then,

$$
|\{j : \sigma(g)(j) = j\}| \le d\eta.
$$
  
to assume  $E = \{g\}$  for some  $g \in \Gamma \setminus \{e\}$ . Then  

$$
\{x \in X : gx = x\} = \bigcap_{\delta > 0} \{x \in X : \rho(gx, x) < \delta\}.
$$

Hence, we may find a  $\delta' > 0$  so that

$$
\mu({x \in X : \rho(gx, x) < \delta'} > \eta.
$$

Let

$$
V = \{x \in X : \rho(gx, x) < \delta'\}
$$
\n
$$
K = \left\{x \in X : \rho(gx, x) \le \frac{\delta'}{2}\right\}.
$$

Choose  $f \in C(X)$  so that

$$
\chi_K \le f \le \chi_V.
$$

If  $\phi \in \text{Map}(\rho, \{g\}, \delta, \{f\}, \sigma)$ , then  $\overline{a}$ 

$$
\frac{1}{d} \left| \{ j : \rho(g\phi(j), \phi(\sigma(g)(j))) \geq \sqrt{\delta} \} \right| \leq \sqrt{\delta}.
$$

Further,

$$
\frac{1}{d} \left| \{ j : \rho(g\phi(j), \phi(j)) \le \frac{\delta'}{2} \} \right| = \phi_*(u_d)(K)
$$
  

$$
\le \delta + \int f d\mu
$$
  

$$
\le \delta + \mu(V)
$$
  

$$
\le \delta + \eta.
$$

Thus,

$$
\frac{1}{d} |\{j : \sigma(g)(j) = j\}| \leq \delta + \eta + \sqrt{\delta}
$$
  
+ 
$$
\frac{1}{d} \left| \left\{ j : \sigma(g)(j) = j, \rho(g\phi(j), \phi(\sigma(g)(j))) < \sqrt{\delta}, \rho(g\phi(j), \phi(j)) > \frac{\delta'}{2} \right\} \right|.
$$

Choose  $\delta$  so that  $\delta < \eta, \sqrt{\delta} < \eta$  and  $\sqrt{\delta} < \frac{\delta'}{2}$ . We then see that

$$
\frac{1}{d} |\{j : \sigma(g)(j) = j\}| \le 3\eta,
$$

since  $\eta$  is arbitrary this proves the Lemma.

Proposition 6.11. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete group with random sofic approximation*  $\kappa$ , and  $(X, \mu)$  *a* standard probability space. Suppose that  $\Gamma \sim (X, \mu)$  *is an essentially free measure-preserving action. Then,*

$$
h_{\kappa,\mu}(X,\Gamma) \leq \sup_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma,\mu}(X,\Gamma)
$$

*where the supremum is over all sofic approximations of* Γ.

*Proof.* Let  $\kappa = (\kappa_i)$  with  $\kappa_i \in \text{Prob}(S_d^{\Gamma_i})$ . It is well-known that there is a compact metrizable space Y, an action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright Y$  by homeomorphisms, and a Borel probability measure  $\nu$  on Y so that  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (Y, \nu) \cong \Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  (e.g. take the spectrum of a weak<sup>\*</sup>dense unital separable C<sup>∗</sup>-subalgebra of  $L^{\infty}(X,\mu)$  for Y). Thus we may assume X is a compact metrizable space, and  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X$  by homeomorphisms. Let  $\rho$  be a compatible metric on  $X$ . We may assume that

$$
h_{\kappa,\mu}(X,\Gamma) > -\infty.
$$

As

$$
\sup_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma,\mu}(X,\Gamma) = \sup_{\varepsilon>0} \sup_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon)
$$

it is enough to show that for any  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,

$$
\sup_{\Sigma} h_{\Sigma,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon) \ge h_{\kappa,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon).
$$

Let  $F'_n$  be an increasing sequence of finite subset of  $\Gamma$ , so that

$$
\Gamma = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} F'_n,
$$

Let  $\delta_n'$  be a decreasing sequence of positive real numbers converging to zero, and let  $L'_n$  be an increasing sequence of finite subsets of  $C(X)$  so that

$$
C(X) = \overline{\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} L_n}.
$$

Applying the preceding Lemma, we may assume that there are an increasing sequence of finite subsets  $F_n$ ,  $L_n$  of  $\Gamma$ ,  $C(X)$  with  $F'_n \subseteq F_n$ ,  $L'_n \subseteq L_n$  and  $0 < \delta < \delta'$  so that if  $\sigma \colon \Gamma \to S_d$  is any function, and

$$
\mathrm{Map}(\rho,F_n,\delta_n,L_n,\sigma)\neq\varnothing
$$

then

$$
u_d\left(\bigcap_{g,h\in F'_n,g\neq h} \{j:\sigma(g)(j)\neq \sigma(h)(j)\}\right) \ge 1-2^{-n}.
$$

Choose an increasing sequence of integers  $i_n$  so that

$$
\langle g, h \in F'_n, g \neq h \rangle
$$
  
ose an increasing sequence of integers  $i_n$  so that  

$$
\frac{1}{d_{i_n}} \log \int S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F_n, L_n, \delta_n, \sigma), \rho_2) d\kappa_{i_n}(\sigma) \ge h_{\kappa}(\rho, F_n, L_n, \delta_n, \varepsilon) - 2^{-n},
$$

$$
\kappa_{i_n}\left(\{\sigma: u_{d_{i_n}}(\{j:\sigma(g)\sigma(h)(j)=\sigma(gh)(j)\})\geq 1-2^{-n}\quad \text{for all }g,h\in F_n\}\right)=1.
$$

Since

$$
h_{\kappa}(\rho, F_n, L_n, \delta_n, \varepsilon) \ge h_{\kappa}(\rho, \varepsilon) > -\infty,
$$

we can find a  $\sigma_n \in S_{d_{i_n}}^{\Gamma}$  so that for all  $g, h \in F_n$ 

$$
u_{d_{i_n}}(\{j : \sigma_n(g)\sigma_n(h)(j) = \sigma_n(gh)(j)\}) \ge 1 - 2^{-n},
$$

and

$$
S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F_n, L_n, \delta_n, \sigma_n), \rho_2) \geq \max(1, \exp(d_{i_n}[h_{\kappa}(\rho, F_n, L_n, \delta_n, \varepsilon) - 2^{-n}])).
$$

So by the preceding Lemma,

ceding Lemma,  

$$
u_{d_{i_n}}\left(\bigcap_{g,h\in F'_n,g\neq h}\{j:\sigma_n(g)(j)\neq\sigma_n(h)(j)\}\right)\geq 1-2^{-n}.
$$

If  $m \geq n$ , then

$$
S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F_m, L_m, \delta_m, \sigma_m), \rho_2) \leq S_{\varepsilon}(\text{Map}(\rho, F_n, L_n, \delta_n, \sigma_m), \rho_2)
$$

so if we set  $\Sigma = (\sigma_n)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ , then  $\Sigma$  is a sofic approximation with

$$
h_{\Sigma,\mu}(\rho,F_n,L_n,\delta_n,\varepsilon)\geq \max(0,h_{\kappa,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon)).
$$

Letting  $n \to \infty$  proves that

$$
h_{\Sigma,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon) \ge h_{\kappa,\mu}(\rho,\varepsilon).
$$

Using results of Brandon Seward, we can apply this to f-invariant entropy of algebraic actions.
PROPOSITION 6.12. Let X be a compact metrizable group, and  $\mathbb{F}_r \curvearrowright X$  by auto*morphisms, with*  $r > 1$ . If the action is not essentially free (with respect to the Haar *measure), then*

$$
h_{U,m_X}(X,\mathbb{F}_r) = (1-r)\log |X|,
$$

*if* X *is finite, and*

$$
h_{U,m_X}(X,\mathbb{F}_r)=-\infty
$$

*if* X *is infinite.*

*Proof.* The finite case follows from Theorem [6.7](#page-65-0) and the definition of the f-invariant, so we assume X is infinite. For  $g \in \mathbb{F}_r$ , we let  $\text{Fix}_q(X)$  be the set of elements fixed by g. Choose  $g \in \mathbb{F}_r \setminus \{e\}$  so that  $\text{Fix}_q(X)$  has positive measure. We first show that the entropy of  $\langle g \rangle \sim (X, m_X)$  is zero.

For this, note that  $Fix_q(X)$  is a closed subgroup of X, and by assumption it has positive measure. Since  $X$  is compact, this forces

$$
[X: \text{Fix}_g(X)] < \infty.
$$

Set

$$
[X: \text{Fix}_{g}(X)] < \infty.
$$
\n
$$
Y = \bigcap_{x \in X} x \text{Fix}_{g}(X) x^{-1},
$$

then  $Y$  is a closed normal subgroup of  $X$ , and it is a standard fact that

 $[X:Y] < \infty$ .

Since g acts by automorphisms, we know that Y is  $\langle g \rangle$ -invariant. We have the following exact sequence of compact groups with  $\langle q \rangle$ -actions

$$
1 \longrightarrow Y \longrightarrow X \longrightarrow X/Y \longrightarrow 1.
$$

Since  $\langle g \rangle$  is cyclic we may apply Yuzvinskii's addition formula (see [\[Yuz67](#page-86-0)]) to see that

$$
h_{m_X}(X,\langle g \rangle) = h_{m_Y}(Y,\langle g \rangle) + h_{m_{X/Y}}(X/Y,\langle g \rangle) = h_{m_Y}(Y,\langle g \rangle),
$$

since  $X/Y$  is finite, and  $\langle g \rangle \cong \mathbb{Z}$ . Since  $\langle g \rangle \curvearrowright Y$  trivially, we know that

$$
h_{m_Y}(Y,\langle g \rangle) = 0,
$$

so

$$
h_{m_X}(X,\langle g\rangle)=0.
$$

We now prove the proposition. Let  $\alpha$  be a finite partition of X, then

$$
h_{U,\mu}(\alpha) \le h_{U,\mu}(\alpha;\alpha).
$$

Let S be the  $\sigma$ -algebra of measurable sets generated by  $\{h\alpha : h \in \mathbb{F}_r\}$ , let  $(Z,\zeta)$  be the factor of  $(X, m_X)$  corresponding to S. By Theorem [6.7,](#page-65-0) we have

$$
h_{U,\mu}(\alpha) \le h_{U,\mu}(\alpha;\alpha) = h_{U,\zeta}(Z,\mathbb{F}_r) = f_{\zeta}(Z,\mathbb{F}_r).
$$

Since entropy for actions of amenable groups decreases under factor maps, we know that

$$
h_{\zeta}(Z,\langle g\rangle)=0.
$$

Thus by [\[Sew](#page-86-1)] Theorem 1.6, we know that

$$
f_{\zeta}(Z,\mathbb{F}_r)=-\infty.
$$

Thus,

$$
h_{U,\mu}(\alpha) = -\infty,
$$

as  $\alpha$  is arbitrary we know that

$$
h_{U,\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r) = -\infty.
$$

COROLLARY 6.13. Let  $r \in \mathbb{N}$  with  $r > 1$ . Let  $h \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\mathbb{F}_r))$  and suppose  $\lambda(h)$  is *injective.* Let  $U = (u_{\text{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_n, S_n)})$ , then

$$
h_{U,m_{X_h}}(X_h, \mathbb{F}_r) \le \log \det_{L(\mathbb{F}_r)}^+(h)
$$

with equality if  $m = n$ . In particular, if the action  $\mathbb{F}_r \curvearrowright (X_h, m_{X_h})$  has a generator *with finite Shannon entropy, then*

$$
f_{m_{X_h}}(X_h, \mathbb{F}_r) \le \log \det_{L(\mathbb{F}_r)}^+(h)
$$

with equality if  $m = n$ .

*Proof.* The "in particular" part is a consequence of Proposition [6.8.](#page-65-1) The lower bound when  $m = n$ , follows Proposition [6.9,](#page-66-0) and the proof of Theorem [5.10.](#page-57-0) The upper bound is a consequence of the preceding proposition and Proposition [6.11.](#page-70-0)

COROLLARY 6.14. Let  $r \in \mathbb{N}$  with  $r > 1$ . Let  $h \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\mathbb{F}_r))$  and suppose *that*  $\lambda(f)$  *has dense image but is not injective (so necessarily*  $m < n$ .) Let  $U =$  $(u_{\text{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_r,S_n)})$ , then

$$
h_{U,m_{X_h}}(X_h,\mathbb{F}_r)=\infty.
$$

*Proof.* Automatic from Proposition [6.9](#page-66-0) and the proof of Theorem [5.11.](#page-59-0)

Using results of Brandon Seward, we can extend these results to *virtually* free groups. In [\[Sew14\]](#page-86-2), it is proved that if  $\Lambda \subseteq \mathbb{F}_r$  has finite index, and  $(X,\mu)$  is a standard probability space with  $\mathbb{F}_r \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  by measure-preserving transformations, then if the action has a generator with finite Shannon entropy,

$$
f_{\mu}(X,\Lambda) = [\mathbb{F}_r \colon \Lambda] f_{\mu}(X,\mathbb{F}_r). \tag{40}
$$

<span id="page-74-0"></span>Thus, if  $\Gamma$  is a virtually free group, and  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X, \mu)$  is a standard probability measurepreserving action with a finite Shannon entropy generator, we can define

$$
f_{\mu}(X,\Gamma) = \frac{1}{[\Gamma:\Lambda]} f_{\mu}(X,\Lambda)
$$

where  $\Lambda \subseteq \Gamma$  is any finite index free group. By [\(40\)](#page-74-0), this does not depend on the choice of finite index subgroup.

COROLLARY 6.15. Let  $\Gamma$  be a virtually free group, and  $h \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$  be injective *as a left multiplication operator on*  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ . *Suppose*  $\Gamma \curvearrowright (X_h, m_{X_h})$  *has a generator with finite Shannon entropy, then*

$$
f_{m_{X_h}}(X_h, m_{X_h}) \le \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(h)
$$

with equality if  $m = n$ .

*Proof.* Choose a finite index free subgroup  $\Lambda$  of  $\Gamma$ . Using a system of coset representatives,

$$
\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n} \cong \mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)^{\oplus [\Gamma \colon \Lambda]n},
$$
  

$$
\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m} \cong \mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)^{\oplus [\Gamma \colon \Lambda]m},
$$

as  $\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)$ -modules. The map

$$
\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m} \to \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}
$$

given by right multiplication by h is  $\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)$ -modular, hence under these isomorphisms  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m} \to \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ <br>given by right multiplication by h is  $\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)$ -modular, hence under these isomorphisms<br>corresponds to an element  $\widetilde{h} \in M_{[\Gamma : \Lambda]m, [\Gamma : \Lambda]n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda))$ . As operators on  $\ell^2$ , we can given by<br>correspo<br>obtain  $\tilde{h}$ h by regarding  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}, \ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus m}$  as isomorphic to  $\ell^2(\Lambda)^{\oplus [\Gamma \colon \Lambda]_n}, \ell^2(\Lambda)^{\oplus [\Gamma \colon \Lambda]_n}$ as representations of  $\Lambda$  (using the same system of coset representatives as before). Using the well-known formula (see  $[Luc02]$  $[Luc02]$  Theorem 1.12 (6)).

$$
\dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\mathcal{H}) = \frac{1}{[\Gamma : \Lambda]} \dim_{L(\Lambda)}(\mathcal{H}),
$$

for Γ-invariant subspaces of  $\ell^2(\mathbb{N}, \ell^2(\Gamma))$  we have<br> $\frac{1}{[\Gamma : \Lambda]} \mu_{|\tilde{h}|} = \mu_{|h|}.$ 

$$
\frac{1}{[\Gamma\colon\Lambda]} \mu_{|\widetilde{h}|} = \mu_{|h|}.
$$

By the preceding Corollary,

$$
[\Gamma : \Lambda]^{P|h} \xrightarrow{P|h|} P^{P|h|}
$$
\nBy the preceding Corollary,

\n
$$
f_{m_{X_h}}(X_h, \Gamma) = \frac{1}{[\Gamma : \Lambda]} f_{m_{X_{\tilde{h}}}}(X_{\tilde{h}}, \Lambda) \le \frac{1}{[\Gamma : \Lambda]} \log \det_{L(\Lambda)}^+(\tilde{h}) = \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(h),
$$
\nwith equality if  $m = n$ .

**6.2 Applications to metric mean dimension and entropy.** The first application is a complete classification of when a finitely presented algebraic action has finite topological entropy. We use  $\text{mdim}_{\Sigma,M}$ ,  $\text{mdim}_{\Sigma}$  for metric mean dimension and mean dimension respectively (see [\[Li14\]](#page-85-0) for the definition). For a  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module A, we use  $\text{vr}(A)$  for the von Neumann rank of A, (see [\[LL13](#page-85-1)] for the definition).

**Theorem 6.16.** *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_d)$ . Suppose that A is a finitely-presented  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module.  $(\sigma_i: \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Sup<br>
The following are  $e$ <br>
(1)  $h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) < \infty$ ,

- (i) *The following are equivalent:* The following are equiva<br>
(1)  $h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) < \infty$ ,<br>
(2) mdim<sub> $\Sigma, M(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) = 0$ ,</sub>
	-
	-
	- (3)  $vr(A)=0$ .
- (ii) *Suppose that*  $\Gamma$  *is residually finite. Let*  $\Gamma_i \triangleleft \Gamma$  *be a decreasing sequence with*  $[\Gamma: \Gamma_i] < \infty$  for all  $i \in \mathbb{N}$  and

$$
\bigcap_{i=1}^{\infty} \Gamma_i = \{e\}.
$$

Let  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to \mathrm{Sym}(\Gamma/\Gamma_i))_{i=1}^{\infty}$  be defined by

$$
\sigma_i(g)(x\Gamma_i) = gx\Gamma_i.
$$

*Then* (1) − (3) are equivalent to Fhen  $(1) - (3)$ <br>(4) mdim<sub>Σ</sub>(*A*, (4)  $\text{mdim}_{\Sigma}(A,\Gamma) = 0.$ 

*Proof.* (i): It is easy to see that (1) implies (2). The equivalence of (3) and (2) is the content of Theorem 5.1 in [\[Hay\]](#page-85-2). Suppose that  $vr(A) = 0$ . We may assume  $A = \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})$  with  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$  By Lemma 5.4 in [\[LL13](#page-85-1)]  $\text{vr}(A) = \dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\ker \lambda(f)),$  so our hypothesis implies  $0 = \dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\ker \lambda(f))$ . Thus  $\lambda(f)$  is injective, so by Theorem<br>4.8<br> $h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) \leq \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f) \leq \log ||\widehat{f}||_1 < \infty$ . [4.8](#page-36-0)

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A},\Gamma) \le \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f) \le \log \|\widehat{f}\|_1 < \infty.
$$

So we have shown that  $(3)$  implies  $(1)$ . (ii): By Theorem 6.2 in  $[Hay]$ , we know that implies (1).<br>ve know that<br> $vr(A) = mdim_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A},$ 

$$
\text{vr}(A) = \text{mdim}_{\Sigma}(A, \Gamma)
$$

and so (4) is equivalent to (3).  $\square$ 

It is easy to prove Theorem 1.1 (i) from the above.

Corollary 6.17. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation*  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$  *and fix*  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ . *Then*  $h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) < \infty$  *if and only if*  $\lambda(f)$  *is injective.* 

*Proof.* Set

$$
A = \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/r(f)(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus m})
$$

(so  $X_f = \hat{A}$ ). Then arguing as in the preceding theorem we see that  $\text{vr}(A) = 0$ if and only if  $\lambda(f)$  is injective. Hence it follows by the preceding theorem that  $h_{\Sigma}(X_f, \Gamma) < \infty$  if and only if  $\lambda(f)$  is injective.

For the next application, we need to single out a nice class of groups.

Definition 6.18. *Let* <sup>Γ</sup> *be a countable discrete group. Let* <sup>O</sup>(Γ) *denote the abelian subgroup of*  $\mathbb{Q}$  *generated by*  $|\Lambda|^{-1}$  *for all finite subgroups*  $\Lambda \subseteq \Gamma$ . *We say that*  $\Gamma$  *has the Strong Atiyah property* if  $\dim_{L(\Gamma)}(\ker(\lambda(f))) \in \mathcal{O}(\Gamma)$  *for all*  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$ 

For example, let  $\mathcal C$  be the smallest class of groups containing all free groups, and closed under direct unions and extensions with elementary amenable quotients, then by Theorem 10.19 in  $[Luc02]$  we know that Γ has the strong Atiyah property.

**Theorem 6.19.** *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with the Strong Atiyah property, and such that*

$$
\sup\{|\Lambda|:\Lambda\subseteq\Gamma\text{ is finite }\}<\infty.
$$

Let  $\Sigma$  *be a sofic approximation of*  $\Gamma$ *. Let* A *be a finitely generated*  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ *-module.*  $\sup\{|\Lambda| : \Lambda \subseteq \Gamma \text{ is finite }\} < \infty$ <br>*Let*  $\Sigma$  *be a sofic approximation of*  $\Gamma$ *. Let*  $A$  *be a finit*<br>*Then*  $\min_{\Sigma,M}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) = 0$  *if and only if*  $h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) < \infty$ *.* 

*Proof.* Our proof is essentially the same as the proof of Corollary 9.5 in [\[LL13](#page-85-1)]. It is straightforward to see that  $h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) < \infty$ is straightforward to see that

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A},\Gamma)<\infty
$$

implies that

$$
\log_{10}(2, 1) \leq 0.
$$
  
 
$$
\text{mdim}_{\Sigma, M}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) = 0.
$$

Conversely, suppose that

$$
\begin{aligned} \n\max_{\Sigma, M} \langle \cdot \cdot, \cdot \rangle & \quad \text{or} \n\end{aligned}
$$
\n
$$
\text{mdim}_{\Sigma, M}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) = 0.
$$

Without loss of generality  $A = \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/B$ , for some  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -submodule B of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ . Write

$$
B = \bigcup_{m=1}^{\infty} B_m
$$

where  $B_m$  are finitely generated. By the proof of Lemma 2.3 in [\[Hay](#page-85-2)], we know that

$$
0 = \text{vr}(A) = \lim_{m \to \infty} \text{vr}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/B_m).
$$

Our assumptions imply that  $\mathcal{O}(\Gamma)$  is discrete and thus for all large m

$$
\text{vr}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/B_m) = 0.
$$

The preceding theorem and Theorem 5.1 in [\[Hay](#page-85-2)] then imply that

$$
h_{\Sigma}((\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/B_m),\Gamma)<\infty.
$$

As

$$
\widehat{A} \subseteq (\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/B_m),
$$

we find that

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) \le h_{\Sigma}((\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}/B_m), \Gamma) < \infty.
$$

**6.3 Failure of Yuzvinskiˇı addition formula and relation to torsion.** In this section, we study when the Yuzvinskii addition formula fails for a non-amenable sofic group  $\Gamma$ . As we shall see, the Yuzvinskii addition formula will automatically fail when  $\Gamma$  contains a nonabelian free group. We also show that it fails if the  $L^2$ -torsion of Γ is defined and nonzero. Unfortunately, we cannot come up with an example of a sofic group  $\Gamma$  not containing a free subgroup, and with nonzero  $L^2$ -torsion, so at this stage this is just another point of view on the Yuzvinskiˇı addition formula.

Definition 6.20. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* <sup>Σ</sup>. *Let* <sup>C</sup> *be a class of* <sup>Z</sup>(Γ)*-modules. We say that* (Γ, Σ) *fails Yuzvinskiˇı's addition formula for the class* <sup>C</sup> *if there is an exact sequence of* <sup>Z</sup>(Γ) *modules*

 $0 \longrightarrow A \longrightarrow B \longrightarrow C \longrightarrow 0$ 

*with*  $A, B, C \in \mathcal{C}$  *such that* 

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{B}, \Gamma) \neq h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) + h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{C}, \Gamma).
$$

Let us first note that failure of the Yuzvinskii addition formula is closed under supergroups. For this, we need the notion of coinduction.

DEFINITION 6.21. Let  $\Lambda \subseteq \Gamma$  *be countable discrete groups. Let* X *be a compact metrizable space and*  $\Lambda \curvearrowright X$  *by homeomorphisms.* Let

$$
Y = \{ f \colon \Gamma \to X : f(g\lambda) = \lambda^{-1} f(g) \text{ for all } g \in \Gamma, \lambda \in \Lambda \},
$$

*and give* Y *the product topology. Then* Y *is a compact metrizable space and*  $\Gamma \sim Y$ *by homeomorphisms as follows:*

$$
(gf)(x) = f(g^{-1}x).
$$

*The action*  $\Gamma \cap Y$  *is called the coinduced action of*  $\Lambda \cap X$ *.* 

We use  $\Gamma/\Lambda$  for the set of left cosets of  $\Lambda$  in  $\Gamma$ . Suppose we choose a section s:  $\Gamma/\Lambda \to \Gamma$ , i.e.  $s(a)\Lambda = a$ . And consider the corresponding cocycle  $c: \Gamma \times \Gamma/\Lambda \to \Lambda$ given by

$$
gs(a) = s(ga)c(g, a).
$$

Then it is not hard to show that the coinduced action is isomorphic to the action  $\Gamma \curvearrowright X^{\Gamma/\Lambda}$  given by

$$
(gx)(a) = c(g^{-1}, a)^{-1}x(g^{-1}a).
$$

<span id="page-78-0"></span>PROPOSITION 6.22. Let  $\Lambda \subseteq \Gamma$  *be countable discrete sofic groups, and let*  $\Sigma$  *be a sofic approximation of* Γ. Let X *be a compact metrizable space and*  $\Lambda \sim X$  *by homeomorphisms.* Let  $\Gamma \curvearrowright Y$  *be the coinduced action. Then* 

$$
h_{\Sigma}(Y,\Gamma) = h_{\Sigma \big|_{\Lambda}}(X,\Lambda).
$$

*Proof.* Let  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i : \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Let  $\rho$  be a compatible metric on X. Define a dynam*i*<sub>ε</sub> $\sum_{i=1}^{n} (1,1) = \binom{n}{\Delta}$ .<br>*Proof.* Let  $\Sigma = (\sigma_i: \Gamma \to S_{d_i})$ . Let  $\rho$  be a compatible metric on X. Define a dynamically generating pseudometric on Y by  $\widetilde{\rho}(\alpha,\beta) = \rho(\alpha(e),\beta(e))$ . Given  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  finite, ically generating pseudometric on Y by  $\tilde{\rho}(\alpha, \beta) = \rho(\alpha(e), \beta(e))$ . Given  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  finite,  $\delta > 0$ , and  $\phi \in \text{Map}(\tilde{\rho}, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$ , let  $\alpha_{\phi} \colon \{1, \ldots, d_i\} \to X$  be given by

$$
\alpha_{\phi}(j) = \phi(j)(e).
$$

 $\alpha_{\phi}(j) = \phi(j)(e).$ <br>Then  $\alpha_{\phi} \in \text{Map}(\rho, F \cap \Lambda, \delta, \sigma_i)$  and  $\rho(\alpha_{\phi}, \alpha_{\psi}) = \tilde{\rho}(\phi, \psi)$  for  $\phi, \psi \in \text{Map}(\tilde{\rho}, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$ . Thus

$$
h_{\Sigma}(Y,\Gamma) \leq h_{\Sigma\big\vert_{\Lambda}}(X,\Lambda).
$$

For the reverse inequality, let  $s: \Gamma/\Lambda \to \Gamma$  be a section of the quotient map, i.e.  $s(c)\Lambda = c$ , additionally we assume that  $s(\Lambda) = e$ . Let  $c : \Gamma \times \Gamma \to \Lambda$  be the induced cocycle given by

$$
gs(h\Lambda) = s(gh\Lambda)c(g, h).
$$

As explained before the proposition, we may regard Y as  $X^{\Gamma/\Lambda}$  with the action of Γ given by

$$
(gx)(a) = c(g^{-1}, a)^{-1}x(g^{-1}a).
$$

 $(gx)(a) = c(g^{-1}, a)^{-1}x(g^{-1}a).$ <br>We use the dynamically generating pseudometric  $\tilde{\rho}$  on  $X^{\Gamma/\Lambda}$  given by

$$
ρ(x, y) = ρ(x(Λ), y(Λ)).
$$
\n
$$
ρ(x, y) = ρ(x(Λ), y(Λ)).
$$

Let  $F \subseteq \Gamma$  be finite,  $\delta > 0$ , and let  $F' \subseteq \Lambda$  finite,  $\delta' > 0$  to be determined. Given  $\alpha \in \text{Map}(\rho, F', \delta', \sigma_i)$ , let  $\phi_\alpha \colon \{1, \ldots, d_i\} \to Y$  be given by

$$
\phi_{\alpha}(j)(a) = \alpha(\sigma_i(s(a)^{-1})(j)).
$$

Set  $F' = \{c(q, e) : q \in F \cup F^{-1}\} \cup \{e\} \cup \{c(q, e)^{-1} : q \in F \cup F^{-1}\}.$  We claim that if  $\delta' > 0$  is sufficiently small, the for all sufficiently large i and all  $\alpha \in \text{Map}(\rho, F', \delta', \sigma_i)$ , Set  $F' = \{c(g, e) : g \in F \cup F^{-1}\} \cup \{e\} \cup$ <br> $\delta' > 0$  is sufficiently small, the for all sufficient we have  $\phi_{\alpha} \in \text{Map}(\tilde{\rho}, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$ . Note that

$$
(g\phi_{\alpha})(j)(\Lambda) = c(g^{-1}, \Lambda)^{-1} \alpha(\sigma_i(s(g^{-1}\Lambda)^{-1})(j)),
$$

$$
\phi_{\alpha}(\sigma_i(g)(j))(\Lambda) = \alpha(\sigma_i(g)(j)).
$$

<span id="page-79-0"></span>So

$$
\widetilde{\rho}_2(g\phi_\alpha, \phi_\alpha \circ \sigma_i(c(g^{-1}, \Lambda)^{-1})\sigma_i(s(g^{-1}\Lambda)^{-1})) < \delta',\tag{41}
$$

<span id="page-79-1"></span>and by soficity,

$$
\sup_{\alpha \in X^{d_i}} \widetilde{\rho}_2(\phi_\alpha \circ \sigma_i(c(g^{-1}, \Lambda)^{-1})\sigma_i(s(g^{-1}\Lambda)^{-1}),
$$
  

$$
\phi_\alpha \circ \sigma_i(c(g^{-1}\Lambda)^{-1}s(g^{-1}, \Lambda)^{-1})) \to_{i \to \infty} 0.
$$
 (42)

As  $s(\Lambda) = e$ , we have  $g^{-1} = s(g^{-1}\Lambda)c(g^{-1},\Lambda)$  so

$$
g = c(g^{-1}, \Lambda)^{-1} s(g^{-1} \Lambda)^{-1}.
$$
\n(43)

<span id="page-79-2"></span>Now choose  $\delta'$  to be any number less than  $\delta$ . Then Eqs. [\(41\)](#page-79-0),[\(42\)](#page-79-1),[\(43\)](#page-79-2) show that for all large i, and for any  $\alpha \in \text{Map}(\rho, F', \delta', \sigma_i)$  we have that  $\phi_{\alpha} \in \text{Map}(\rho, F, \delta, \sigma_i)$ . As Now choose  $\delta'$  to be any number l<br>all large *i*, and for any  $\alpha \in \text{Map}(n\beta_2(\alpha, \beta) = \widetilde{\rho}_2(\phi_\alpha, \phi_\beta)$ , we see that  $\overline{\phantom{a}}$ 

$$
h_{\Sigma\big|_{\Lambda}}(X,\Lambda) \le h_{\Sigma}(Y,\Gamma).
$$

We can show that the coinduction of an algebraic action is an algebraic action.

PROPOSITION 6.23. Let  $\Lambda \subseteq \Gamma$  be countable discrete groups. Let A be a  $\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)$ *module, and let*

<span id="page-79-3"></span>
$$
B=\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)\otimes_{\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)}A.
$$

 $B = \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma) \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)}$ <br>Then  $\Gamma \curvearrowright \widehat{B}$  is the coinduced action of  $\Lambda \curvearrowright \widehat{A}$ .

*Proof.* Let  $Y = \{f : \Gamma \to \hat{A}\}$  $\widehat{A}: f(g\lambda) = \lambda^{-1}f(g)$ ,  $g \in \Gamma, \lambda \in \Lambda$  with  $\Gamma$  action as in the Then  $\Gamma \curvearrowright B$  is the coinduced action of  $\Lambda \curvearrowright A$ .<br>Proof. Let  $Y = \{f : \Gamma \to \hat{A} : f(g\lambda) = \lambda^{-1} f(g) \}$ -definition of coinduction. We have a map  $\Phi : \hat{B}$ definition of coinduction. We have a map  $\Phi: \widehat{B} \to Y$  given by  $\Phi(\chi)(g)(a) = \chi(g \otimes a)$ . Further if  $f \in Y$ , we may define  $B_f: \Gamma \times A \to \mathbb{T}$  by  $B_f(g, a) = f(g)(a)$ . Then *Proof.* Let  $Y = \{f : \Gamma \to A : f(g\lambda) = \lambda^{-1}f(g), g \in \Gamma, \lambda \in \Lambda\}$  with  $\Gamma$  action as in the definition of coinduction. We have a map  $\Phi : \widehat{B} \to Y$  given by  $\Phi(\chi)(g)(a) = \chi(g \otimes a)$ .<br>Further if  $f \in Y$ , we may define  $B_f : \Gamma \times A \to \mathbb{T}$  It is easy to check that  $\Phi, \Psi$  are continuous Γ-equivariant, and inverse to each other.  $\Box$ 

<span id="page-80-0"></span>Corollary 6.24. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* Σ. *Suppose that*  $\Lambda \subseteq \Gamma$ , *and that*  $(\Lambda, \Sigma|_{\Lambda})$  *fail Yuzvinskii's addition formula for a class of*  $\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)$ -modules C. Let C' be the class of all  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -modules of the form  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma) \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)} A$  for  $A \in \mathcal{C}$ . Then  $(\Gamma, \Sigma)$  fails Yuzvinskii's addition formula for the *class* C . *In particular, if* Γ *contains a nonabelian free subgroup, then* (Γ, Σ) *fails Yuzvinskiˇı's addition formula for the class of finitely presented modules.*

*Proof.* The first half is a combination of Propositions [6.22](#page-78-0) and [6.23,](#page-79-3) along with the fact (left as an exercise) that  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)\otimes_{\mathbb{Z}(\Lambda)}?$  preserves exact sequences. For the second half, we use that Ornstein-Weiss at the end of [\[OW87](#page-86-4)] found a continuous surjective homomorphism

$$
(\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^{\mathbb{F}_2} \to ((\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^{\oplus 2})^{\mathbb{F}_2}.
$$

And this gives a counterexample to the Yuzvinskii addition formula for  $\mathbb{F}_2$ .

Lastly, we relate the existence of a Yuzvinskii addition formula to the  $L^2$ -torsion of  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -modules A.

Definition 6.25. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group, and* A *a* Z(Γ)*-module. A partial resolution of* A *is an exact sequence of* Z(Γ)*-modules of the form*

 $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n_k} \longrightarrow \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n_{k-1}} \longrightarrow \cdots \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n_0} \longrightarrow A \longrightarrow 0.$ 

*Suppose the map*  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma) \oplus n_j \to \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma) \oplus n_{j-1}$  *is given by*  $r(f_j)$  *for some*  $f_j \in M_{n_j, n_{j-1}}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$ *If we then have*  $\overline{\text{im}(\lambda(f_{j-1}))} = \text{ker}(\lambda(f_j))$ , *we call this resolution a*  $\ell^2$ -*partial resolution of* A. *We call* k *the length of the resolution. We write* C<sup>∗</sup> *for the complex*

 $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n_k} \longrightarrow \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n_{k-1}} \longrightarrow \cdots \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n_0} \longrightarrow A \longrightarrow 0,$ 

and sometimes say  $C_* \to A$  is a  $\ell^2$ -partial resolution. If  $C^* \to A$  is a  $\ell^2$ -partial *resolution, we define the*  $L^2$ -torsion of  $C_*$  by

$$
C_* \to A \text{ is a } l^2\text{-partial resolution. If } C
$$
  
the  $L^2\text{-torsion of } C_*$  by  

$$
\rho^{(2)}(C_*, \Gamma) = \sum_{j=1}^k (-1)^{j+1} \log \det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f_j).
$$

*We say that*  $A$  *is*  $\ell^2 - FL$  *if there is an exact sequence of the form* 

$$
0 \longrightarrow \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n_k} \longrightarrow \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n_{k-1}} \longrightarrow \cdots \mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)^{\oplus n_0} \longrightarrow A \longrightarrow 0,
$$

*where if*  $f_i$  *is as before, then*  $\overline{\text{im}(\lambda(f_{i-1}))} = \text{ker}(\lambda(f_i))$ . If we again write  $C_*$  *for this complex, then the*  $L^2$ -torsion of  $C^*$  *will be called the*  $L^2$ -torsion of A. We say that *the*  $L^2$ -torsion of  $\Gamma$  *is defined,* if the trivial  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module  $\mathbb{Z}$  is of type  $\ell^2$ -FL, and in *this case define the*  $L^2$ *-torsion of*  $\Gamma$  *by*  $\rho^{(2)}(\Gamma) = \rho^{(2)}(\mathbb{Z}, \Gamma)$ .

One remark about this definition. By Corollary [2.5,](#page-13-0) we know that if  $\Gamma$  is sofic then  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f) \geq 1$  for all  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ . By the results in Chapter 3 of [\[Luc02](#page-86-3)] if A is  $\ell^2$ -FL, then the  $L^2$ -torsion of A does not depend on the choice of  $\ell^2$ -free resolution. We would also like to point out that, at least to our knowledge, sofic groups are the largest class of groups for which it is known that  $\det^{\dagger}_{L(\Gamma)}(f) \geq 1$  for all  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)).$  That is there is no group  $\Gamma$  which is not known to be sofic, yet which is known to have  $\det_{L(\Gamma)}^+(f) \geq 1$  for all  $f \in M_{m,n}(\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma))$ . We have the following result. It is mostly a nice remark, as most examples that can be obtained this way can also be obtained from other methods. However, it may eventually be of interest.

<span id="page-81-0"></span>Proposition 6.26. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* Σ. *Suppose that* Γ *satisfies Yuzvinskiˇı's addition formula for finitely presented algebraic actions. That is, for every exact sequence*

 $0 \longrightarrow A \longrightarrow B \longrightarrow C \longrightarrow 0$ 

*of finitely presented* Z(Γ)*-modules, we have*

$$
\overrightarrow{A} \xrightarrow{D} \overrightarrow{D} \xrightarrow{C}
$$
  
)-modules, we have  

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{B}, \Gamma) = h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) + h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{C}, \Gamma).
$$

*Let A be a finitely presented*  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ *-module with*  $vr(A) = 0$ *. Let*  $C_* \to A$  *be a*  $\ell^2$ *-partial* resolution of *A*. Then<br> $h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) \leq \rho^{(2)}(C_*)$ , *resolution of* A*. Then*

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A},\Gamma) \leq \rho^{(2)}(\mathcal{C}_{*}),
$$

*if* C<sup>∗</sup> *has odd length and*

$$
h_{\Sigma}(A, \Gamma) \geq \rho^{\circ} (C_*)
$$
\n
$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) \geq \rho^{(2)}(\mathcal{C}_*)
$$

*if*  $C_*$  has even length. Further if A is  $\ell^2$ -FL, then

$$
n_{\Sigma}(A, 1) \ge p^{\Sigma} \cdot (\mathbf{C}_*)
$$
  
if  $A$  is  $\ell^2$ -FL, then  

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) = \rho^{(2)}(A, \Gamma).
$$

*Proof.* Once we know Theorems [4.8](#page-36-0) and [4.4,](#page-29-0) the proof is the same as the proof of Theorem 1.1 in [\[LT14\]](#page-86-5).

This theorem may be useful to disprove the Yuzvinski<sup>i</sup> addition formula for certain groups. For example, we may be able to directly compute both sides and show they are not equal (this is what we will do to get our concrete counterexamples in this work). Additionally it might be possible to find an  $\ell^2$ -FL  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$ -module A for which  $\rho^{(2)}(A,\Gamma) < 0$ , and so cannot be the entropy of some action. For example, we can use [\[Luc02](#page-86-3)] Theorem 3.152 and the preceding discussion to give another proof of the fact that fundamental groups of certain hyperbolic manifolds must fail the Yuzvinskii addition formula. Additionally, one may be able to compute the  $L^2$ torsion of some partial resolution  $C_* \to A$ , if for example  $C_*$  has odd length and has negative torsion, then we get a contradiction to the above inequality. We now show

that if the  $L^2$ -torsion of Γ is defined and nonzero, then Γ fails Yuzvinskii's addition formula. For this, we need to know that a trivial action of a sofic group has zero entropy (see [\[KL14](#page-85-3)] Corollary 8.5, or [\[Haya\]](#page-85-4) Corollary 7.11).

Corollary 6.27. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* Σ*. Suppose that*  $\Gamma \supseteq \Lambda$ , *where the*  $L^2$ -torsion of  $\Lambda$  *is defined and nonzero. Then Yuzvinskiˇı's addition formula fails for* (Γ, Σ) *and the class of finitely presented* Z(Γ)*-modules.*

*Proof.* This is automatic from Proposition [6.26,](#page-81-0) Corollary 8.4 in [\[KL14\]](#page-85-3) and Corol-lary [6.24.](#page-80-0)

Let us close by proving Proposition [1.2](#page-5-0) from the introduction.

Proposition 6.28. *Let* Γ *be a cocompact lattice in* SO(n, 1) *with* n *odd. Consider the trivial* Z(Γ)*-module* Z. *Then:*

- (i): Γ *is a sofic group,*
- (ii): *the*  $L^2$ -torsion of  $\mathbb Z$  *as a*  $\mathbb Z(\Gamma)$ -module is defined,
- (iii): *for every sofic approximation* Σ *of* Γ, *one has*

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\mathbb{T}, \Gamma) \neq \rho^{(2)}(\mathbb{Z}, \Gamma),
$$
  

$$
h_{\Sigma, m_{\mathbb{T}}}(\mathbb{T}, \Gamma) \neq \rho^{(2)}(\mathbb{Z}, \Gamma).
$$

(iv): *If in addition* n *is congruent to 1 modulo* 4, *then for any random sofic approximation* κ *of* Γ *we have*

$$
h_{\kappa}(\mathbb{T}, \Gamma) \neq \rho^{(2)}(\mathbb{Z}, \Gamma),
$$
  

$$
h_{\kappa, m_{\mathbb{T}}}(\mathbb{T}, \Gamma) \neq \rho^{(2)}(\mathbb{Z}, \Gamma).
$$

*Proof.* Part (i) is a consequence of the fact that  $\Gamma$  is a linear group. Part (ii) follows from [\[Luc02](#page-86-3)] Theorem 3.152 which shows that in fact  $\rho^{(2)}(\mathbb{Z}, \Gamma) \neq 0$ . To prove (iii) fix a sofic approximation  $\Sigma$  of  $\Gamma$ . First note that

 $h_{\Sigma}(\mathbb{T},\Gamma)=0$ 

when  $\Gamma \curvearrowright \mathbb{T}$  trivially. By the variational principle, we see that

$$
h_{\Sigma,m_{\mathbb{T}}}(\mathbb{T},\Gamma) \in \{-\infty,0\}.
$$

Since  $L^2$ -torsion, when it is defined, is never  $-\infty$  and  $\rho^{(2)}(\mathbb{Z},\Gamma) \neq 0$ , we have proved (iii). The proof of (iv) is similar except in this case we note that

- $\rho^{(2)}(A,\Gamma) > 0$ , (again this follows from [\[Luc02\]](#page-86-3) Theorem 3.152),
- $h_{\kappa}(\mathbb{T}, \Gamma) = 0$  (again because 0 is a fixed point),
- $h_{\kappa,m_{\mathbb{T}}}(\mathbb{T},\Gamma) \leq 0$  (again by the variational principle).

This completes the proof.

## **7 Remaining Questions and Conjectures**

Related to our relation between the failure of a Yuzvinski<sub>n</sub> addition formula and possible values of  $L^2$ -torsion we ask the following.

Question 1. *Does there exists a non-amenable sofic group* Γ *not containing any free subgroups, so that the*  $L^2$ -torsion of  $\Gamma$  *is defined and*  $\rho^{(2)}(\Gamma) \neq 0$ ?

Given Corollary  $6.24$  we conjecture the following.

CONJECTURE 1. Let  $\Gamma$  be a countable discrete non-amenable sofic group with sofic *approximation* Σ. *Then there is an exact sequence*

 $0 \longrightarrow A \longrightarrow B \longrightarrow C \longrightarrow 0$ 

*of countable* Z(Γ)*-modules so that*

les so that  

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{B},\Gamma) \neq h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A},\Gamma) + h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{C},\Gamma).
$$

This conjecture is also an analogue of what is already conjectured for metric mean dimension. For example, given our previous work in [\[Hay](#page-85-2)] a failure of additivity of metric mean dimension for finitely generated algebraic actions reduces to the case of sofic groups Conjecture 6.48 in [\[Luc02](#page-86-3)] (see Section 7 of [\[Hay\]](#page-85-2)).

We conjecture the opposite however for Lewis Bowen's  $f$ -invariant entropy.

CONJECTURE 2. Let  $r \in \mathbb{N}$ , and

<span id="page-83-0"></span> $0 \longrightarrow A \longrightarrow B \longrightarrow C \longrightarrow 0$ 

*be an exact sequence of*  $\mathbb{Z}(\mathbb{F}_r)$ *-modules. Suppose that the actions of*  $\mathbb{F}_r$  *on*  $(\hat{A}, m_{\hat{A}})$ , Abe an exact set<br>  $(\widehat{B}, m_{\widehat{B}}), (\widehat{C}, m_{\widehat{B}}))$  $(B, m_{\widehat{B}}), (C, m_{\widehat{C}})$  all have finite generating partitions. Then  $rac{\epsilon}{B}$ q:<br>Ĉ  $\mathbb{Z}(\mathbb{F}_r)$ -modules. Suppose that the<br>
e finite generating partitions. T.<br>  $\mathbb{G}_6(\widehat{B}, \mathbb{F}_r) = f_{m_{\widehat{A}}}(\widehat{A}, \mathbb{F}_r) + f_{m_{\widehat{C}}}(\widehat{C},$ 

$$
f_{m_{\widehat{B}}}(\widehat{B}, \mathbb{F}_r) = f_{m_{\widehat{A}}}(\widehat{A}, \mathbb{F}_r) + f_{m_{\widehat{C}}}(\widehat{C}, \mathbb{F}_r).
$$

We actually conjecture that this should hold with the  $f$ -invariant replaced more generally by the random sofic entropy with respect to the random sofic approximation given by  $u_{\text{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_r, S_n)}$ . Conjecture [2](#page-83-0) has been proven by Bowen-Gutman in [\[BG14](#page-85-5)] (see Theorem 2.2) when each of the actions  $\Gamma \sim (\widehat{B}, m_{\widehat{B}}), \sim (\widehat{A}, m_{\widehat{A}}) \Gamma \sim (\widehat{C}, m_{\widehat{C}})$ the *f*-invariant replaced more get<br>t to the random sofic approximation<br>proven by Bowen-Gutman in [BG]<br> $\curvearrowright (\widehat{B}, m_{\widehat{B}}), \curvearrowright (\widehat{A}, m_{\widehat{A}}) \Gamma \curvearrowright (\widehat{C}, m_{\widehat{B}})$ y<br>B t:<br>A- $\frac{1}{c}$ has a finite generating partition and one of the following two conditions hold:

- either A is finitely generated as an abelian group, or
- there exists a finite, abelian group D so that C embeds into  $D(G)$  as a  $\mathbb{Z}(G)$ module.

Although we have already settled finiteness of topological entropy, we propose the following question for measure-theoretic entropy.

Question 2. *Let* Γ *be a countable discrete sofic group with sofic approximation* <sup>Σ</sup>. *Let* <sup>f</sup> <sup>∈</sup> <sup>M</sup>m,n(Z(Γ)) *and suppose that* <sup>f</sup> *is not injective as a left multiplication operator on*  $\ell^2(\Gamma)^{\oplus n}$ . *Is it true that* 

$$
h_{\Sigma,m_{X_f}}(X_f,\Gamma)=\infty?
$$

The following is an interesting question.

QUESTION 3. Let  $\Gamma$  *be a countable discrete sofic group. For what*  $\mathbb{Z}(\Gamma)$  *modules* A and sofic approximations  $\Sigma$  do we have  $h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) = h_{\Sigma, m_{\widehat{A}}}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma)$ ? *and sofic approximations* Σ *do we have*

$$
h_{\Sigma}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma) = h_{\Sigma, m_{\widehat{A}}}(\widehat{A}, \Gamma)?
$$

We caution the reader that we cannot allow  $(A, \Sigma)$  to be arbitrary. For example, if  $\Gamma$  is a nonabelian free group, then for every transitive action of  $\Gamma$  on a finite set F with at least two elements there is a sofic approximation  $\Sigma$  of  $\Gamma$  so that  $h_{\Sigma,u_F}(F,\Gamma) = -\infty$ . See e.g. the proof Lemma 3.2 in [\[Sew15](#page-86-6)].

## **Acknowledgments**

I would like to thank Dimitri Shlyakhtenko for his continued support and helpful advice on the problem. I would like to thank Lewis Bowen, Phu Chung, Hanfeng Li, Dave Penneys, Brandon Seward and Andreas Thom for comments on previous versions of this paper, as well as interesting discussions related to this problem. I would like to thank Yoann Dabrowski for interesting discussions which led to the abstract concentration arguments in Lemma [5.3,](#page-39-0) which conceptually simplified the argument. I would like to thank the anonymous referee for their numerous comments, which vastly improved the paper. Part of this work was inspired by discussions at the Arbeitsgemeinschaft on Sofic Entropy at Oberwolfach in October 2013.

## **References**

- [AKM65] R. Adler, G. Konheim, and M. McAndrew. Topological entropy. *Transactions of the American Mathematical Society*, **114** (1965), 300–319.
- [BD13] P. Biane and Y. Dabrowski. Concavification of free entropy. *Advances in Mathematics*, **234** (2013), 667–696.
- [Bow10a] L. Bowen. The ergodic theory of free group actions: entropy and the f-invariant. *Groups, Geometry and Dynamics*, (3)**4** (2010), 419–432.
- [Bow10b] L. Bowen. Measure conjugacy invariants for actions of countable sofic groups. *Journal of the American Mathematical Society*, **23** (2010), 217–245.
- [Bow10c] L. Bowen. A new measure conjugacy invariant for actions of free groups. *Annals of Mathematics*, (2)**171** (2010), 1387–1400.
- [Bow11] L. Bowen. Entropy for expansive algebraic actions of residually finite groups. *Ergodic Theory and Dynamical Systems*, (3)**31** (2011), 703–718.
- [Bow14] L. Bowen. Entropy theory for sofic groupoids I: the foundations. *Journal d'Analyse Mathematique*, (1)**124** (2014), 149–233.

## GAFA FUGLEDE–KADISON DETERMINANTS AND SOFIC ENTROPY 605

- <span id="page-85-5"></span>[BG14] L. BOWEN AND Y. GUTMAN. A Juzvinskiĭ addition theorem for finitely generated free group actions. *Ergodic Theory and Dynamical Systmes*, (1)**34** (2014), 95–109.
- [BL12] L. Bowen and H. Li. Harmonic models and spanning forests of residually finite groups. *Journal of Functional Analysis*, (7)**263** (2012), 1769–1808.
- [BO94] N. Brown and N. Ozawa. C∗*-Algebras and Finite-Dimensional Approximations*. American Mathematical Society, Providence, Rhode Island (1994).
- [CL15] N. Chung and H. Li. Homoclinc group, IE group, and expansive algebraic actions. *Inventiones Mathematicae*, (3)**199** (2015), 805–858.
- [Den06] C. Deninger. Fuglede–Kadison determinants and entropy for actions of discrete amenable groups. *Journal of the American Mathematical Society*, **19** (2006), 737– 758.
- [DS07] C. Deninger and K. Schmidt. Expansive algebraic actions of discrete residually finite amenable groups and their entropy. *Ergodic Theory and Dynamical Systems*, **27** (2007), 769–786.
- [DKP13] K. DYKEMA, D. KERR, AND M. PICHOT. Sofic dimension for discrete measurable groupoids. *Transactions of the American Mathematical Society*, (2)**366** (2013), 707–748.
- [EL10] G. Elek and G. Lippner. Sofic equivalence relations. *Journal of Functional Analysis*, **258**(2010), 1692–1708.
- [ES11] G. Elek and E. Szabo. Sofic representations of amenable groups. *Proceedings of the AMS*, **139** (2011), 4285–4291.
- [ES05] G. ELEK AND E. SZABO. Hyperlinearity, essentially free actions and  $L^2$ invariants. The sofic property. *Mathematics of Annals*, **332** (2005), 421–441.
- [Gra15] L. GRABOWSKI. Group ring elements with large spectral density. *Mathematische Annalen*, (1)**363** (2015), 637–656.
- <span id="page-85-2"></span>[Hay] B. Hayes. Metric mean dimension for algebraic actions of sofic groups. *Accepted in Transactions of the American Mathematical Society*
- <span id="page-85-4"></span>[Haya] B. Hayes. Polish models and sofic entropy. *Journal of the Institute of Mathematics of Jussieu to appear*.
- [Ker13] D. KERR. Sofic measure entropy via finite partitions. *Groups, Geometry, and Dynamics*, (617–632)**7** (2013).
- [KL13] D. Kerr and H. Li. Soficity, amenability, and dynamical entropy. *The American Journal of Mathematics*, (3)**135** (2013), 721–761.
- [KL11] D. KERR AND H. LI. Topological entropy and the variational principle for actions of sofic groups. *Inventiones mathematicae*, **186** (2011), 501–558.
- <span id="page-85-3"></span>[KL14] D. Kerr and H. Li. Combinatorial independence and sofic entropy. *Communications in Mathematics and Statistics*, (2)**1** (2014), 213–257.
- [Kie75] J. Kieffer. A generalized Shannon-McMillan theorem for the action of an amenable group on a probability space. *Annals of Probability*, (6)**3**(1975), 1031– 1037.
- [Kol85] A. Kolmogorov. A metric invariant of transient dynamical systems and automorphisms in Lebesgue spaces. *Proceedings of the Steklov Institute of Mathematics*, **169** (1985)
- [Li12] H. Li. Compact group automorphisms, addition formulas and Fuglede–Kadison determinants. *Annals of Mathematics*, (1)**176** (2012), 303–347.
- <span id="page-85-0"></span>[Li14] H. Li. Sofic mean dimension. *Advances in Mathematics*, **244** (2014), 570–604.
- <span id="page-85-1"></span>[LL13] H. LI AND B. LIANG. Mean dimension, mean rank, and von Neumann-Lück rank. *Accepted in Journal f¨ur die reine und angewandte Mathematik* (2013).
- [LSP15] H. Li, K. SCHMIDT, AND J. PETERSON. Ergodicity of principal algebraic group actions. *Contemporary Mathematics*, **631** (2015), 201–210.
- <span id="page-86-5"></span>[LT14] H. LI AND A. THOM. Entropy, determinants, and  $\ell^2$ -torsion. *The Journal of the American Mathematical Society*, (1)**27** (2014), 239–292.
- [LSW90] D. LIND, K. SCHMIDT, AND T. WARD. Mahler measure and entropy for commuting automorphisms of compact groups. *Inventiones Mathematicae*, **101** (1990), 593–629.
- <span id="page-86-3"></span>[Luc02] W. LÜCK.  $L^2$ -*Invariants: Theory and Applications to Geometry and K-theory*. Springer, Berlin (2002).
- [Lyo05] R. Lyons. Asymptotic enumeration of spanning trees. *Combinatorics, Probability and Computing*, (4)**14** (2005), 491–522.
- <span id="page-86-4"></span>[OW87] D. Ornstein and B. Weiss. Entropy and isomorphism theorems for actions of amenable groups. *Journal d Analyse Mathematique*, **48** (1987), 1–141.
- [Pau11] L. Paunescu. On sofic actions and equivalence relations. *Journal of Functional Analysis*, (9)**261** (2011), 2461–2485.
- [Pis89] G. Pisier. *The Volume of Convex Bodies and Banach Space Geometry*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge (1989).
- [Pop14] S. POPA. Independence properties in sublagebras of ultraproduct II<sub>1</sub> factors. *Journal of Functional Analysis*, (9)**266** (2014) 5818–5846.
- [Rud91] W. RUDIN. *Functional Analysis*. International Series in Pure and Applied Mathematics. McGraw-Hill, New York (1991).
- [Sch95] K. Schmidt. *Dynamical Systems of Algebraic Origin*, volume 128 of *Progress in Mathematics*. Birkhäuser Verlag, Basel (1995).
- <span id="page-86-1"></span>[Sew] B. Seward. Finite entropy actions of free groups, rigidity of stabilizers, and a Howe–Moore type phenomenon. *Accepted in Journal d'Analyse Mathematique*.
- <span id="page-86-2"></span>[Sew14] B. Seward. A subgroup formula for f-invariant entropy. *Ergodic Theory and Dynamical Systems*, (1)**34** (2014), 263–298.
- <span id="page-86-6"></span>[Sew15] B. Seward. Ergodic actions of countable groups and finite generating partitions. *Groups, Geometry, and Dynamics*, (3)**9** (2015), 793–820.
- [Sin15] J. Sinaˇı. On the concept of entropy for a dynamic system. *Doklady Akademii Nauk SSSR*, **125** (2015), 768–771.
- [Sol98] R. Solomyak. On coincidence of entropies for two classes of dynamical systems. *Ergodic Theory and Dynamical Systems*, (3)**18** (1998), 731–738.
- [Sze15] G. Szeg˝o. Ein Grenzwertsatz ¨uber die Toeplitzschen Determinanten einer reellen positiven Funktion. *Mathematische Annalen*, (4)**76** (1915), 490–503.
- <span id="page-86-0"></span>[Yuz67] S. A. Yuzvinskiˇı. Computing the entropy of a group of endomorphisms. *Sibirsk. Mat. Z.*, **8** (1967), 230–239. (Russian)Translated in Siberian Math. J. **8** (1967), 172–178.

Ben Hayes, 1326 Stevenson Center, Vanderbilt University, Nashville, TN, 37240, USA benjamin.r.hayes@vanderbilt.edu

> Received: September 17, 2015 Revised: April 11, 2016 Accepted: May 1, 2016